CONTROL CONTROL

# ADVICE TO CANES.

For necessary Preparation, and profitable Improvement of the great and comfortable Ordinance of the

# Lord's Supper:

That therein true fortung Communion with CHRIST may be absorbed, and the eternal Enjoyment of GOD scaled.

By Robert Gaighead, Minister of the Gol-

Acts is 44 and they continued for the in the Apoples Doffries, and Fellow hip, and in breaking of B. Ed, and in Practice.

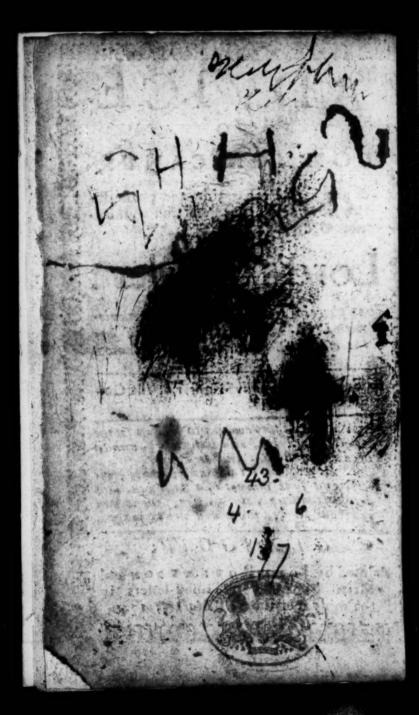
1 Co. 21. 28. Sur let a Man examine bim-

1 Co. 11. 28. Ent let a Manie sanine bimfilf, and fole bimest of t at bread, and drink of that Cup. Verte y t. For it we would judgeour scloses, we should not be juaged.

### GLASGOVV:

Printed by JOHN ROBERTSON and

Mris. M. ERAN, would tellers in
the middle of the Salt Market, 1740



## EASTERNATION OF THE PROPERTY O

To the Kight Honourable,
The Lord Provoit, The Baillies, The
Dean of Gild, The DeaconConveener; and remanent Members of the
Council of the City of Glasgow, &c.
And all the Inhabitants thereof.

THE unquestionable Duty of all Men, who cannot pay just Debt, is at least to acknow age it; especially where the Debuty of great,

hat the Debitor is not responsable:

When I remember the good Hand of God upon e, in bringing me to fuch a Refuge as Glafgen, irough to many Difficulties and Dangers; havg stayed in Derry till the second Day of it siege. uld not get out of the Gates without gree Diculty, (and forced to leave the Half of my within the Walls, by the Violence of Sold ers. nd the next Day was taken and robbed by the nemies; yet coming unto you in Grief, for the mentable State of this Nation, and particular elations, found no less affectionate Tendernels d Care, than if I had come among to many new elations, being suffered to want nothing heref-y for this Life. Many others of this Nation do. d have Realon to remember gratefully your Laur of Love, in their destitute Conditions I can no Realon, why fuch fealonable Compassion bu d be buried in Oblivion; but rather thould published according to many scriptural Predents ; rendring fragrant and perpetuating ef emory of fuch Christian Sympathy. And the

in Point of Modelty, some find it difficult to commend Benetactors to their Face, yet find it no less Difficulty to be ungrate. Your triendly Reception of me at first was not all, for after ye were pleased to call me for a Season, to labour in the Gospel work, your Acceptance of my poor Labours was yet a greater Comfort: and the Testimony I had of Affection from Magistrates, Ministers and People, was really surprising, being conferred on so worthless a Creature: And that which added yet more to render my Lot comfortable at that Time, was the examplary Conversation of many Christians, whose Knowledge and Experience in Godliness was such, as gave Occasion for my own Edification every Day.

Pardon this Confidence of perfixing your honourable Names to fo mean a Work; which I have the other Hope to obtain, because Experience of your former Indulgence, hath made me thus prefuse to hope for Acceptance of an affectionate and obliged Testimony of Gratitude; tho it be but

2 Mite, where so many Talents are due.

And that ye may continue of one Meart and Way, Examplary as hitherto, in appearing for, and promoting the Kingdom of Christ, that your Labour of Love may be Fruit abounding on your Account, that the Countenance of God may be lifted up, and his Face thineon your Assemblies, and that upon all the Glory a Defense may be created, to continue from Generation to Generation, is the Defire of, Right Monourable,

Your obliged Servant in the LORD,

L. Derry, Eeb. 16, 4 tr

m

th

of

ha

di

fo

tr

te

for

no

re

25

Cr

fo

de

tic

Su

et

th

m-

ess ti-

pel vas ad

on ed

ny

in

vn

0-

ve

of

e-

nd

ut

y,

0-

of

.

is

m

## TOTHE

# CHRISTIAN READER.

D Eason requireth, that the ensuing Discourse A appear with an Apology in the Entrey, for troubling the World with any Thing new on the Lord's Supper, by fo unpolished a Pen; after to many elaborate Treatifes on this Subject; but for thy Satisfaction know, that the I prelume not to offer any Thing near fo excellent as others, yet having Occasion to converse with many in Souldiffress, on the account of the Lord's Supper; some doubting if they should partake, others troubled because they did partake, and some afflicted because they did not partake: Finding also someObjections from their own Mouths that have not been usual, and because they have not occurred to others, are therefore not discussed, by such as have written learnedly and piously on this Sacrament: And being peculiarly concerned with some who are thus troubled; found it Duty to endeavour their Relief, by a few particular Infrue tions, not preluming a Treatile on the Lord's Supper, so divine and profound a Subject, as giveth Work sufficient (if not more) to the most able and choice of Men, if all Things be confidered. that natively belong to this Ordinance. The Lord's

( 6

Supper is a large and fertile Field, where diligent Readers may find more and more for the gathering, both for the Comfort of Believers, and fea-

fonable Warning to the Presumptuous.
As for Believers, First, There is an appointed Meeting betwixt Christ and them, the Defire of All Nations is there to be received, he who is our All, the one Pearl for which when the richel of Men fell their earthly All, yet have him freely and for nothing: The Light and Glory of Hea ven cometh down to us to be the Hope of Glory in us; he cometh with Garments rolled in Blood to make us know what we coft him; and through thele Garments, eternal and overcoming Love thineth, warmeth and attracteth the Hearts of Believers, 2. Chrift cometh in this Ofdinance, to give Believers a hearty Tafte, of that intimate Communion which shall hereafter be the Fulnet of their Joy, their Crown, and their Glory : and though now they fee him but darkly, yet the know it to be himself, and not another, and whe he and they shall meet again in another Manner when he shall come to receive them without a val on his Glorious Face, they shall know it is the same blessed Face which they beheld before, bu as in a Glass. How sweet to think on that Meet ing with Hope? Where the Hope is fure as a Anchor already entred within the Vail: At the fire Celebration Christ willed the Communicants to raise up their Hearts, to the Meditation and joy ful Expectation of that bleffed Communion to come, by putting them in Mind that he and the shall drink together of the new Wine in his Fa ther's Kingdom. 3. Believers admitted to tru Communion with him in this Ordinance, receive

ith himself Grace to love his Fellowship, Grace hate what offereth to se parate, Grace to love the deans of its continuance, Grace to long for its erfection: When he who is to full of Grace and ruth comes near to a poor Sinner, the Sayour this Ointments goeth to the poor Man's Heart, thrift bringeth him near, not that he may look t him, and get nothing, but look and be laved, ehold and be transformed into the fame Image. at and be fatisfied. Christ's fulnels of Grace overloweth, yielding Showers of Bleffings to the dry ind parched Ground, we cannot fo much as touch him by Faith, but Virtue proceedeth for healing the poor Sinner. 4. Here also is the Seal of Christ's Testament securing the Believer, he shall be preserved unto the heavenly Kingdom, and be for ever with the Lord : He hath given himelf to them, and they have received him: Therefore now no Sin, no Death, no Devil, no enfnaring World, nothing present or to come, fall leparate from his Love. The believing Receiver may; and should conclude this, because the Honour and Regard that is due to Christ's Seal, and therefore together with Dependance on the Spirit's lealing, the Believer is not to be idle, waiting only if Affurance will drop down upon him, but is to endeavour the affuring of his own

ent

ner-

fea-

nted

e of

o is

hel

etly

Hea

lory

Dod.

ough

LOVE

ce,te

mate

Inel

an

the

whe

nner

vai

s the

, bu

Teet

as at

fir

ts t

joy

n t

the

-Fa

tro

wit

On the other Hand, the Danger is great, if this Ordinance be profaned: For the more of Christ's Love shines in any Ordinance, and the nearer he cometh with the Offers of his Love, the more hainous is the Profanation. Now of all Gospel Ordinances, Christ offereth to come nearest to us in the Lord's Supper: Preaching

Heart by the Seal of God.

A 4

( 8 )

Supper, the Believer directly afteth Communion with Christ, and therefore this Ordinance doth in a peculiar Manner bear this Name of Communion. There is no Cause then of judging it great severity, when it is said, he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh Damnation, or judgment, to himself; some are ready to say, they are Monsters of Men, who embrued their vile Hands in that precious Blood and they would not have been guilty of it for all the Kingdoms of the Earth; who yet forget that the Lord chargeth the same Guilt on themselves sor profaning that holy Ordinance, being thereby guilty of the Body and Blood of the Lord.

The Danger of this hath made me infift the more largly on that Head of Self-examination before partaking at the Lord's Table; which per haps fome may think tedious; but if it may conduce as a Mean to prevent the Cuilt of one poor Soul, I shall not think my Pains too much: As for others, who find no need of fo many and particular Examinations, they may pass them by

and leave them to others.

Some may be apt to object the same against to long discoursing on Communion with God; but whosever object this, let him consider, First. That Communion with Christ, is the very Tex and Subject in Hand. 2. If Men know nothing of the Nature and Way of Communion with God, how should they leek after it in the Sacrament. 3. If true Communion with Christ be obtained at the Lord's Table, then it ought to be cherished and entertained in a Believer's walk for Christ being received, we are to walk

him; it were great Ignorance, if not irriligi-Profanencis, to fay, that Communion with rift being obtained at his Table, we are to be more concerned with it until the next Comunion : For fuch as are of this Opinion, have t Cause to fear they never had Communion th Christ any where. 4. The very Happiness Men confisting in Communion with God, is being the Believer's only Help and Comfort. d its Interruptions his great Lofs, Grief, and iquiet, finding that without it, he is as noing, and for nothing but Evil. I therefore in this little Hint at it may be ferviceable, were for no more than to excite others better quaied, and bleffed with more Experience, to write this Subject of Communion with God by it fin a more fure and particular Manner than I ve yet leen, or such weak a Person as I, am le to perform.

ord's

nuni.

nance

me of

dging

eateth

nketh

e are

o em-

Blood

for all

at the

es for

ereby

A the

on be-

per

y con-

e poor

: As

d par-

n by

inft lo

; but

Firft

Tex

othing

with

Sacra-

be ob-

to be

walk

d.

Some also will probably object against the many bjections here published, especially these Temtions mentioned, that it might be prudence raer to conceal some of them. To which I answers off, That many horrid Temptations are rerded in the Holy Scriptures, as allothe Mercy God's delivering from them published to his vn Glory; Therefore his gracious Support unr fuch Temptations, and granting frequently comfortable Victory is not to be concealed. 2. is necessary that People be warned and armed r the worst of Temptations, that so they may fixed by the Armour of God, before they be aulted. 3. Many conceal their Temptations too ng until they are ready to fink, and are fill ent for this very Reason, that they hear so little

A 5

( 10 )

of the Temptations of others, and therefore thinks there is no Sorrow like theirs, which addeth to their Affliction, whereas some particular Instructions, pertinent to their diftreffed Cafe. and ready at Hand, might by the Blefing of God be useful, especially in the Beginning of their Temptations. 4. This requireth the more publick Confideration, because such diffressed Soul under grievous Temptations and Suggestions are more numerous than is commonly apprehended: And thele not, only of our Perlwasion, for I can give Inflance of feveral fober People now living and of another Perswasion, afflicted in like Manner. 5. Let it be confidered, that there is nothing in the following Discourse, for indulging any Manner of Temptations, but what is faid, is to refit them in a Chriffian Manner.

The last Thing I am to acquaint thee with, in that this little Treatife being wholly practical, and designed only for Help to the weaker fort of Christians, its Stile is fitted for the Meanest; For though Controversies cannot be managed without Words of ficult to the Ignorant; yet it hath sometimes grieve me to see some excellent practical Books thrown away by some Readers for no other Reason but that the Words were above their Reach; which I humbly conceive should be conscientiously prevented, so knowing Readers can understand the plainest, but the Ignorant cannot understand Words for which the land no Education.

That this Essay, notwithstanding its manifold Impersections, may obtain thy candid Reception, and that it may prove by the Biessing of God in Some Measure, servicable to thy Soul's Interest, is the De

Are of,

The Soul's Well-wifeer and Scruans, for Chris's Sake

CHAF.

t

W

iı

fi

W

Si

hi

be

in

et

to

#### CHAP. I.

1. Cor. x. 16.

The Cup of Bleffing which we blefs, is it not the Communion of the Blood of Christ? The Bread which we break, is it not the Communion of

the Body of Christ?

OMMUNION with God is justly the Wonder of all that obtain it, who can do little more while here but wonder, not understand its Value, until the Shadows flee away, and they fee his Face in a greater Brightness; This Dignity and Mercy must be exceeding great, seeing the Blood of him who is God, was shed for its Purchale, The just suffering for the unjust to bring us to God, I Peter iii. 18. But when his Servants shall serve him, and see his Face, and thereby themselves be made to shine in their Fa. ther's Kingdom, then shall the Glory of that Love which contrived, and the Glory of that Love which purchased this Communion, be celebrated in another Manner: Yet this Communion being begun on Earth, we must according to the Meafure given, aim at the Celebration of the Glory of this Love, in the Manner required by himfelf. who hath instituted this Sacrament of the Lord's Supper for a Memorial of his Love; in humbling himself unto Death; requiring this his Death to be shewed forth untill he come again, and allowing his People fuch Communion with himfelf in this Ordinance, as shall be to them a Seal for their eternal Enjoyment of him when he cometh again to receive them unto himfelf.

HAP

fore

urlar

afe,

God

beir

oub.

oul

s are

ded:

can

ving

Man

hing

any

is to

h, in

, and

brifti

hough

ricyc

away

et the

umbly

d, fo

h, bu

ld Im

B. 20

Tom

he De

The Bleffings of this Ordinance are fo great,

that 'tis our Mercy we have its Inflitution, its feveral Parts, Signification of each Part, the Manner of acting on our Part, and the Benefits to the believing Receiver, all particularly recorded, And in the Words of this Text, we have all these Bleffings summed up in our obtaining Communion with Christ, for he being ours, all is ours.

The Connection of this Verse with the Words immediately preceeding, is not so very obvious as the Scope will make it appear for what End

the Lord's Supper is here mentioned.

The Apollle is giving seasonable Warning to thele believing Corintbians, now eminent for Gifts to take heed left they fall, Verfe. 12. For which End, he gives them to understand, that the People of God of Old, were priviledged above allo ther People, with fignal Testimonies of God's peculiar Favour, They were under the Cloud miraculously carried through the Red-sea, di eat the same spiritual Meat, and drink the same Spiritual Drink: and all these Mercies by Chris the Rock that followed them; Yet with many them God was not well pleased; and among other Evils whereby God was provoked, their early ! dolatry was most provoking . Therefore faith the Apostle, flee from Idolatry, Verfe 14. And pro nofeth this Text as an Argument against Partic pation with Idolaters, in their Idolatrous Service For, faith he, ye have folemnly proteffed Chri and Communion with him, in the Sacrament his Supper, and therefore must renounce all Wor thip that is inconfistent with the faid Protestion and Communion? Such as the Sacrifices of th Gentiles, being but Services of Devils, Uc. An

( 13 ) cannot drink of the Cup of the Lord. and of reat. Gup of Devils, Verle 21. For that this Orts fe-Mano the rded. thefe muni-

God Cloud a, did fam Chris

Irs.

Words

rious.

End

ng to

Gifts

which

Peo

allo

any o othe rly l th th pro

artic rvice Chri ent o

Wot teffic of th

An

ance is fuch a folemn professed Communion h Christ, he afferteth as undeniable by this Inrogation, Is it not We. Making the Affirmae ftrong, being, fuch as themselves could not in the Words we have thefe four Things, Firft, e general Nature of the Holy Sacrament, that the Signs of divine Inflitution, and the proled Bieffing thereunto appertaining. 2. Both Signs diffinely discribed, and both to be de Use of by Believers. 3. The special and

at Benefit of Communion with Christ, repreted by these Symbols, 4. That in order to a liever's Participation of Christ's Body and pod, these visible Signs must be blessed and set ert for that holy Use, the Apostle here beginh with the Cup, where we are to confider ur Things, First, What is understood by the. p. Secondly, How it is called a Cup of Blef-

g. Thirdly, How it is faid to be the Cup ich we bleis. Fourtbly, That the Cup bleffed, he Communion of the Blood of Christ

For the First, The Cup significant the Wine the Cup, and the Wine representeth Christ's pod; and therefore evidently a figurative eech, Mat. xxvi. 27. And be took the Cus d gave Thanks, and gave it to them Jaying. rink ye all of it, for this is my Blood of the m Testament. &c. And Luke xxii. 20. This p is the New Testament in my Blood. So that the Cup is let forth the precious Blood of wift, the Price of our Redemption, Epb. 1. In whom we have Redemption through his

Blook

Blood, and I Cor. vi. 20. Te are bought with

Secondly, it is the Cup of Blessing, being a deed a Cup of Salvation, full of Blessings to a believing Receiver, being blessed with all spirits Blessings in Christ, Epb. is 3. The cursed man blessed, and the guilty made righteous. New Tis the Cup of Blessings and Praises, the Wor also lignifying giving Thanks: For here, by the Blessing of many ready to perish come upon the Redeemer, who loved and gave himself for the

Thirdly, 'Tis the Cup which we bless, the Cumust be blest and let apart for the representing of that precious Blood; therefore we find the Christ blessed it; He took the Cup and gave thanks; the Benefit of which is yet to be expected by Believers. Secondly, And his Servants by Office, who in his Name administer this Office, who in his Name administer this Office, and give the Cup, pray for his Blessing and in his Name bless, and set apart the Cup to this sacred Use, that it may be to the Partaken by Christ's Blessing the Communion of his Blood which is,

The Fourth Thing to be confidered, The Communion of his Blood: The Word fignifieth common or communicable to others, giving and receiving, as I Tim. vi. 18. Willing to communicate; 'Tis the same Word: So there is giving on Christ's Part, and receiving on the Believer's, which is this Communion of his Blood so the same Word is translated Fellowship, I Cor. i. 9. Tow are called to the Fellowship of his Son: Jesus Christ our Lord. Believers haveing most intimate Fellowship with Christ, they in him, and Christ dwelling in their Heares by

( is )

ith. So the Word is also translated partaking Pet. i. 4. That by thefe you may be Partakers the divine Nature, that is to have Communiwith the divine Nature: And pollibly it had een as fafe to have translated it, Communion, r Fellowship, as partaking, for some weak Peole have mistaken that Expression ( partaking of he divine Nature) and overfiresched it, to hom Fellowship with the divine Nature had een more plain as the Word is translated, 1 John 3. Our Fellowsbip is with the Father, and with his Son Jefus Chrifts The Cup here is faid o be the Communion of his Blood, that is, the Cup being bleffed according to divine Inflitutin, and made use of by the believing Receiver, e partakes of the Benefit of Christ's Blood his Death, and Purchase, he hath Communion with Christ crucified, his Death being for him, and n his stead, he is faid to becrucified with Christ, Gal. ii, 19. latistying the fullice of God, in and by Christ crucified, and to hath the Communion of his Blood.

The next visible Sign is the Bread, where these three Things are to be noted, First, That its Bread, Secondly, Bread broken, And Thirdly, That this Bread broken is the Communion of

Christ's Body.

with

ng i

to t

iritu

mad

Ne

Wor

y th

on th

the

: Cu

ntin

d the

gav

X pec

nts b

0

ffing

up fo

aken

lood

Com

com

nd ro

nmu

iving

eliew

ood

p,

f bis

reing

y in

es by

Bor the first, Bread is made use of by our Redeemer, as that which is necessary for preserving the Life of Man, and therefore fit to signify, and represent the Bread of Life. Christ is our spiritual Food, his Flesh Meat indeed, John vi. 55. Secondly, Tis not any Bread, but this Bread blessed, and set apart for this Representation, Matth. Mayi. 26. As they were cating

Fefus took Bread and ble fed it. Thirdly, After tis bleffed, it remains still Bread, the Aposti doth not fay, the Body which we break, but the Bread which we break; now the Bread is not broken before but after tis bleffed, For be took Bread and bleffed it and brake, and the Apostle faith expresly, 'tis Bread which is broken; but if after the Bleffing or Confecration, the Bread were transubstantiated into the natural Body of Christ, then the Apostle had faid, the Body which we break: Sure the Apostle knew what Name to give it, having received of the Lord what he delivereth, and what can be more plain then that "tis ftill Bread when 'tis broken which is after its Confecration; this breaking of the Bread is so material a Part of the Institution that the whole of the Sacrament bears its Name. called the breaking of Bread, Alls ii. 42. The breaking of Christ's precious Body being there by fignified, Christ requireth this discerning of his Body broken, faying, This is my Body which is broken for you, I Cor. xi. 24. And the break ing of the Bread must be facramentally, and publickly performed in the Sight of the Communicants, for their Infruction as in the first Cele bration.

( 16 )

And in the last Place, the sincere Believer, in eating of this Bread, according to Christ's In Aitution; doth by Faith receive himself, hat facial Communion with him, and partakes the Benefits and Purchale made through the Of fering of the Body of Jesus Christ once for all Heb. z. 10. This is the Sacrifice he came to give, when no other could do, and therefore in Memorial should be always fragrant.

Man

u

. 0

hr

th

eff

2.

on

elie

are

min

3.

om

uni

ense

reci

4.

uni

dni

wh

te t

5. 5

ith (

Many pertinent Doctrines may be here ob-

ext, but I shall only name this one,

fter

tthe

not

took

offle

but

read

7 0

ody

v hat

ord

lain

hich

the

ion,

ame.

The

ere.

g of

bich

eak.

oub.

uni-

ele

r, in

In

hath

3 0

O

all

: 00

e it

Tany

Doct. The worthy Receiver at the Lord's Table, ath Communion with Christ, in partaking the enefits of his precious Blood, and br ken B. dy. From this great and comportable Truth, these in Interences following appear native, which all be the Subj & Matter of the ensuing Difurse.

1. Inference, The Celebration of the Lord's upper being a holy Transaction between Christ d Believers wherein they have the Community of his Body and Blood, then the Doctrine of hrist concerning himself, what he is, what he is the done and suffered, should be firmly believed, as a Foundation for our partaking of this effed Communion.

2. Inference, The Lord's Supper being the ommunion of Christ's Body and Blood to the eliever, then all who partake are obliged to preare for so great a Blessing; particularly, to ex-

mine themselves before they eat.

3. This bleffed Ordinance of Christ, being the ommunion of his Body and Blood: Then Comunicants are to approach it with a humble ense of their Sin, as needing the Virtue of that recious Blood.

4. The worthy Receiver obtaining the Comunion of Christ's Body and Blood; then Comdnicants are obliged to understand what that which is called Communion with Christ bete they partake.

5. Seeing such blessed and near Communion ith Christ, may be obtained at the Lord's

Table: Then Communicants should prepare enteraining Communion with him in the vertice of that Solemnity.

6. This bleffed Ordinance of the Lord's Si per, being the Communion of his Body a Blood: Then Believers are obliged to have fincere Defire to partake of such a Mercy.

7. This holy Ordinance being the Comunion of Christ's Body and Blood, then Beliers should approach it with Faith, and Exptation of this blessed Communion with Christian

to

at

n

at

5

i

n

h

t

6.

2.

ut

ie

y's ne

ne

r

oli

כח

8. Seeing to great a Benefit as the Common of Christ's Body and Blood, may be had the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper; then Chains are obliged to endeavour the Removes all Objections and stumbling Blocks that is in the Way, to obstruct their partaking of Benefit.

on of Christ's Body and Blood: Then after taking Communicants are obliged to try if the have obtained that blessed Communion.

nunion of Christ's Body and Blood: T Communicants are obliged to live suitable to great a Benefit, and testify their Gratitude an holy Walk and Conversation.

CHAP. H.

The Dollrine of Christ crucified must be belie by Communicants.

per, being an holy Transabetween Christ and Believers; wherein have the Communion of his Body and Blood the Doctrine of Christ concerning himself,

mast be believed by Communicants. s, what he hath done and fuffered, should irmly believed, as a Foundation for our parng of this bleffed Communion. or it the Doctrine unto which this Sacraht belongeth, and whereupon it dependeth loubted, such also will our partaking be, in Faith, but Doubting; therefore all conned who have a due Value for their Souls, to labour for Fixedness, in the great Golpelaths concerning Christ, and the Way of obing Communion with him, I shall God wil-, make this appear in this Chapter, and clude it with a lew Words of Advice to fuch nmunicants, as have most need of greater ablishment in the Truth. Confider first, That Men's professing the Gol-Truths is not lufficient Proof, that they bee these Truths, for many profess that which y do not believe, having no fim Periwahon these Truths, in their own Minds; but stand in need of being taught, which be the first inciples of the Oracles of God, even after h Protession and Opportunities of Knowledge. t they might have been Teachers of others. b. v. 12. . Nor is want of Doubt concerning thefe uths, sufficient Evidence that they are firmly ieved, for the want of Doubts doth not alys proceed from fixedness of Faith, but somenes from being unconcerned, whether the Doche be true or falfe, not being fo ferious as eir to believe or doubt. . Nor is it sufficient, that People have an plicite Faith in what concerneth their Salva-

because their Teachers instruct them so,

e ve

s Si

ly

ave

Co

Beli

Exp

Chi

nmı

nad

Ch

vea

t ft

of

ter

if t

C

e to

ade

elie

l's S

nfad

in

ood.

elf,

T

The Dollrine of Christ crucified and they to receive, having nothing against it Because Men may be easily shaken out of that for of Faith; and therefore we are to receive the Doctrine of Christ, 1 Theff. ii 13. Not as the Word of Men, but as it is in Truth, the Wor of God. Particularly, First if we do not believe there was, and is a Christ we cannot convert with him, for who can feek Communion with one of whose Being they Doubt? Would to Go all profested Christians believed in Heart firmle that there is a Christ, as our merciful God has given us full Evidence for our Belief.

2. It we do not believe that he is God an Man, God manifested in the Flesh, we canno have Communion with him as such, and if w have not Communion with him as fuch, then w have not Communion with the true Christ, the speciator and sent Saviour of the World. 3. In the we do not believe, that he really died, then we can have no Communion of his Body and Blood rut not believing that his Blood was fhed. 4. If woun do not believe that this his Death, and offering the himself a Sacrifice to the Justice of God, food himself a Sacrifice to the Justice of God, so these who were given him of his Father, was a lean cepted of God, then we cannot lay the Burds in of our Sins upon, and trust our Souls to the sort Sacrifice. 5. If we do not believe that God has at comprovided a Way for our partaking of that Sacrifice, and the Benefits thereof purchased: The ey as we cannot believe a Participation and Fellow two ships of that appointed Way, viz. by Faith; then the cannot make Application of his Death, and our shall not have Communion of his Body and Blooms in

F

TI

er

D

t

Va

2.

ho

ulf

000

lea

rog ep

kr

must be believed by Communicants. nd that the necessity of firm believing in God

y appear, confider,

it

for

th

t th

Voi

liev

veri with

Go

ml

had

an

mno

en w

100

First, That we may fee with Grief, how many rn Apostates, Atheists, and Blaiphemers, who ere protetted Christians, and appeared to have Doubt of what they proteffed, for many Years. t by trequent Apostacy, Men's Souls are ruin-, Religion reproached, and Satan's Kingdom vanced.

2. 'T is found also that others of a better Stamp, ho do not precipitate themselves into such ulfs of Apoltacy, improving the Benefit of od Education, their Practice being in some easure according to their Knowledge : Yet in rogress of Years when they come to be more f weeply concerned with their eternal flate, and en w know on what Grounds they can warrantably eply concerned with their eternal flate, and the spect to be no worse, but better, when this Life it its Period; searching into these Grounds, often find fuch Difficulties to believe the ruth whereof they doubted nothing in their If wounger Years, that their Souls are cast into eris eep Disquiet, and sometimes are made to bels d, sod who hath kept them alive, and under as a leans of Knowledge that they may be confirmand in some important Truths, which nearly con-San aring in uttering their Doubts, especially when They are such as may prove stumbling to others; ellower where the Benefit of cordial Sympathy is other brained, many are found under diffressing Content of the State of this Nature, insomuch, that if their grand our God did not relieve, they could not stand, Bloom in their Possession, but would be noticed, at confcientious Christians, are cautious and

The Dollrine of Christ crucified to their Grief, as fainting: Such Temptatio have not yet left this World, In vain have mashed my Hands in Innocency, Plaim 73.

3. 'Tis also too evidently found, that for by Reason of not being fixed in the great Golp truths concerning Christ, and Salvation, are tarded in their whole Christian Progress: R the Foundation not being firmly laid, they a not go on to Perfection: This hath no char against the Foundation which God hath isi for that is still fure and unmoveable, I Cor. II. For other Foundation can no Man lay th Doet is laid which is Jejus Chrift. For whi we are to bless God, but 'tis Men's not bei fixed upon, and cemented with the true For dation: And whether Men will or not, this hat fecret firong Influence to deaden all their religio Practice, when then they doubt, but all th Gains may be in vain at last, And that they be been but beating the Air, 1 Cor. 9. 26.

4. Some are affaulted with violent Tempta ons, tempting them to doubt of many. Truths once, and such as are of great Consequence: then their Weakness appeareth, then they imbitterly, for not being established in the Truthaving no solid answer for repelling such Temptations, then they are tossed to and tro with a wind of Doctrine, year many Woes are at Hatthen they are ready to call Good Evil, and E Good, and put Darkness for Light, they ready to run down the Stream, and yield a were it not that God knoweth how to deliver own out of Temptation, 2 Peter i. 9.

in their Day, shined to the Glory of God,

Edi

bj

3

r

6.

n

O

it

e

te

101

de

ed uls

nce

fin ion

de

eld

tho

t t

hrif

rt a

DOT

cou

ge,

incation of many, who yet not long before it Change found it their greatest I rial and fliculty to be fixed in believing, even as to the sject of their Faith, which should be remarkas a Warning to weaker Perlons, to spend ore of our Time and Seriousness for rooting in Truth, that we may know whom we have lieved, which was the Apostles rejoicing, I mothy i. 12.

tio

ve

for

ofpe

rei

d

har

7.

th

whi bei

For

had

igio

th

y be

npta

uths

y im

Tru

Ten

ith

Ha

nd E

ey

eld

ver

ne w

Edi

6. 'Tis also to be observed, that especially at mmunions, Doubts do arise in many of the ople of God, when they are examining their ith and Knowledge, and Satan always going out to refift Good, labouring to obstruct the it Works, ( whereof Self-examination is one) tead of questioning their own Weakness in nowledge, or flowness to believe, he tempteth doubt of the Object of their Faith; and if not ed, they are at least so disturbed in their uls, and cast down, that they have no confince for going to the Lord's Table : And supfing they were not afflicted with fuch Tempions, yet if foundamental Goldel-truths be not derstood, nor a judicious Affent of the Mind elded to them; then there can be no Confest. Affent of the Mind may be to the Trush thout Consent, but we cannot chuse and cont to that which the Mind doth not believe to Truth. So then you cannot confent to receive brift at his Table, except you believe the Re, rt and Testimony that God hath given of him-Jobn v. 10. Therefore spare no Pains for nowledge, dig for it, as for hide Treasures count the Knewledge of Christ excellent Know, ge, as others did, who knew him better than-

The Dollrine of Christ crucified you, who did look upon other Things as lofs and dung Phil. ini. 8. Thou haft none know like him, nor any Knowledge to necess as to kno . him. I Cor. i. 38: Who is made God unto us, Wifdom, Righteoufnels, San fication and Redemption; be not too eafily fa had with thy Knowledge of Christ, as many this Age are; let it be an Fxercise of thy S by thy felf, how to know Chrift, least first Kno ledge of him be as a Judge to give out Senten Depart, I know you not ; lay this to Heart thou thou had not the Lord's Table to go to bu thou would go to it ignorant of him, Ignora it telf will render thee an unworthy Commu cant, as I fear it doth too many in our Tim who yet cannot be judicially 'debarred; what thine own Conscience should rife upon thee w thou art going to his Table and accuse the Prelumption, for attempting aCommunion w him, to whom thou art a mere Stranger, not much as believing the Record God hath of his Son? Can fuch a Person be accepted by him? Labour then to be acquainted with in Time, Job xxii. 21. Acquaint thy felt w him, render Praise to God, that thou hast ye Season for it; and if thou dost not affect is rance, but art one who longest for the Kn ledge of the Holy, fearing thou art the v Person that hath not that Knowledge, Prov. 3. Pearing the Danger of thy Soul, were it nothing elfe but thy Ignorance of Christ, for ing also to go to the Lord's Table, on the Account, then confider; First, All the true Knowledge thou canft h of Christ, and the Doctrine of Salvation by h

ht

u

a

e l

t fe

cer

nat

ula fen

ay 1

Kn

to

mast be believed by Communicants. Supernatural, thou canst not dig it out of thy , None knoweth the Son but be to whom is realed, Matth. xi. 27. And when Peter givan Account of his Knowledge of Chrift he told, Matth. xvi. 17. Flesh and Blood bath revealed it unto thee. Then thy Work is pray for this Knowledge, whatever other ans thou use, thou must have it as a free it, 1 John v. 20. He bath given us an un. flanding to know bim that is true, 'tis alfo ven to know the Mysteries of the Kingdom, atth. xiii. 11. Despond not though this Day bu art very Ignorant of Christ, and the Mysies of his Kingdom, it may be, thou hall too ich depended on thy own Understanding, and t prayed for a given Understanding. The glect of this keepeth many in Ignorance, for d' we sometimes grieve, because we are Ignoht; yet we are naturally so proud that we uld rather have it of our felves, than take it a free Gift of God? But take his Counsel o faith, If any Man lack Wifdom, let bim ask of God, who giveth liberally, James i. 5. effed Jesus Christ is fent to open the Eyes of Blind, Isaiah xlii. 7. Let him have his ork, befeech him to open thine Eyes, he wilt t fail to perform what he came for, if thou will cerely acknowledge thy Blindness, remember hat he faith, John ix. 41. If ye were Blind, ye uld have no Sin; take it as a great Means to sensible of thy Blindness, it being the furest ay to the best Light.

eff

z de

an

fat

ny

S no

ten

hou

bu

ora

mu

Cim

v hat

e w

hee

n w

not

81

ted

th

it y

İg

Kn

V. 1

it

t, fe

ne la

nft h

by h

Confider also, that there are Degrees, both Knowledge and Faith, though thou come not to the first Worthiness, yet thou mayes be

The Doctrine of Christ crucified 26 no unworthy Communicant if Christ has so ma tested himself unto thee, that thou canst not li contentedly without him if what thou halt dil vered of him hath captivate thy Soul ? If the lovest all thou knowest of him? And follow on to know more? Though thou feeft not him that glorious Brightness that some did on Mount, he will come down to thee, when the canft not go up to him, and he will be as go as his Word, in manifelting himself to all w love him and keep his Words, though he do manifest himself alike to all, we must be glad fee him, tho through a Latels if so be we fure it is he, The very Lamb of God who take away the Sins of the World, any fure Knowled of him, any Manner of his manifesting himse should be highly valued, for where he manife eth himself, there will he come and make abode, John xiv. 23.

ru

r

al

e

an

ut

e

2

hr

yi

fa

Ri

obi

noc

ett

ou

lan

3. It deserveth a special Remark, that thou the Disciples continued long weak in their Kno ledge, confessing their Ignorance, that they kno not the Way, John xiv. 5. And sometimes the they knew not what he faid, John xvi. 18. A as they knew not the Scriptures that be m rife again, John xx. o. They were not fo fu confirmed as afterward, yet as to the State their Souls, Christ declareth them clean, Jo xv. 3. And admitted them to his Table; ye and giveth a comfortable Account of them to Father, John xvii. 25. And theje bave knot that thou bast sent me, and Verse 6. They ba kept thy Word. O the Depth of Love and Fait fulnes! First, To open the Eyes of the Blin and reveal hisFather unto them, and then thou

must be believed by Communicants 27. ey fee but darkly, to give this comfortable count of them, Father, they have known. hat piercing Eyes hath Christ, to observe the ood as well as the Evil of his People, and to ing forth a little of his fine Gold from under ft Rubbish, and make it shine before his Faer, as Fruit of the Travel of his Soul. Let not e Reader mistake in making a bad use of this to s own Hurt, in presuming without some comtent Knowledge: For by Christ's Testimony s evident, the Disciples had Knowledge, only hrist's Condescensions must not be concealed, allowing this Table to fuch as were but weak ; at others in succeeding Generations grieved r their Weakness, might not dispond, fince it not altogether perfect that Christ expecteth this lower Table, but at the higher, where at unknown, that referved new Wine may be runk without Danger, Mat. xxvi. 39. I might re also add, that Believers sometimes have a al Knowledge of these Gospel Mysteries which ey themselves think they know not As for Inance, John xiv. 4. And whether I go, ye know. utin the next verfeTbomas denieth both, faying. e know not whether thou goeft; and bow can e know the Way? This contradicteth what hrift hath faid, he faying, ye know, and Thomas ying, we know not. Now what Christ faid, is fallibly true, he needed not that any should stifie of Men, for he knew what was in Man, obn ii. 25. And it was very ill Manners in the ood Man to contradict his Master, and little etter than give him the Lie in his Face: Who fould bear such Things as meek Jesus! The lan should have pondred the Words that were louken.

mar t. li

dil

th

low

nin

n t

n th

go

ll w

lo

lad

e

trake

rled

mle

nife

ke l

hou

Ino

kno

s th

. A

971

ful

te

70

; ye

to

knot

ba

Fait

Blin

hou

th

fpoken by Christ, as certainly true, because he spoke them, and should have rendred Praise to his discovering that in himself, and other which they could not observe; and thereby a lowing them Comfort as to their Knowledge But as he, so some Christians yet take a sing Liberty, to deny the Goodnels of God to the Souls, by a missmanaged, I will not say a pretent ed kind of Humility. When some restect on the Knowledge, and find it mixt with Darkness, and indistinct; How ready are they to conclude an say they have no Knowledge; Whereas, Chrismay have other Thoughts of them, for he Thoughts are not their Thoughts, Isaiab 55.

Grace and Rnowledge, the Hand of the diliger maket b Rich. 'Tis very observable, that son Christians are more obnoxious to Doubts, the others, and find them a greater Hinderance their spiritual Advancment; yet when they sthemselves to Diligence, in observing Christ Work in them, and for them, and the sweet Hamony betwixt his Word and Works, do one get their Doubts cleared, their Fetters fall and then they run, and not weary; knowing the run not in vain: When the Disciples attented diligently to Christ's Words, then they conto say cheerfully, Now we believe and are sur John xvi. 20.

Sixtbly, Be diligent to practife what ye know John vii. 17. If any Man will do his Will, shall know of the Doctrine, whether it be of Go or whether I speak of my self, Hearken earth ly to this Counsel, as thou would be confirm in the Truth; for our not practifing what

kn

0

t

must be believed by Communicants. ow clearly, provoketh God to give us no ore Light, fince we improve not what we have...

#### CHAP. III.

If Examination required of all before partak. ing.

He fecond Inference, is that the Sacrament -of the Lord's Supper, being the Comunion of Christ's Body and Blood to the Bever; than all who partake are obliged to prere for fo great a Bleffing; particularly, to ex-

nine themselves, before they eat.

I thall therefore, by the Lord's Help, First, ive some Reasons why this examining a Man's f must not be omitted. 2. Arswer some Objecons made against it. 3. shew the Manner, how ought to be performed. And in the last Place, pint at these Heads, wherein we are chiefly to amine our selves before we partake.

For the First, the Reasons why every Man

ould examine before he eat, are thefe.

First, 'Tis expresly commanded, 1 Cer. xi. B. Let a Man examine bimfelf, and folet bim t. Here is no Exception of one by another: d therefore we should make none. 'I is not faid. ta poor ignorant Man examine himfelf. but Ien of Knowledge need not; 'tis not laid, let Man examine himself the first Time he receives ply, but whenfoever he is to eat, let him exmine himself. Therefore the Neglect of this one outy, will render a Man guilty before God: ake care how ye enter the Work, if ye go out f the Road in the Beginning of the Way, you B 2 ihali

ife i ife fo other by a

edge linf the

eten n the fs, an de an

Chri or h 55. w

ilige for , th

nce ey l hrill et Ha

oft all o ng th

atten y con e lui

e knd ill, of Go areli

film at

thall not eafily know where to fall into it again.

2. The Transaction betwixt Christ and Partakers of the Lord's Supper, is of the greatest Importance to a Man's Soul, for either he must be guilty of the Body and Blood of the Lord by unworthy receiving, or be bleffed with the Seal of God for his eternal Happiness, if he truly receive Christ; therefore previous Examination

is very necessary.

3. 'Tis God's great Mercy to our Souls, that he requireth this Duty of examining our felves; and therefore should not be lookt upon as a Burden, but a Means for preventing our Ruin; if after Examination, you find your selves in the Bonds of Iniquity, and in the broad Way to the Pit; 'tis your Mercy to know it, before you feel it: Can you in cold Blood think it advise. able, that the Pit be your first wakening! When the unquenchable Flames of God's Wrath are about you, are ye resolved to try the State of your Souls no other Way? Can this be the Way of Wildom? Can you prove it? And if you cannot in your own Conscience approve it, but Ith knows it to be a sinful and a dangerous Neglect Lor. Why will then you take a young Hell in your hou Breast to the old? Why do you prepare such a my gnawing Worm as this will be? That here is their Man that never had so much regard to Heaven Dou or Fear of Hell, as to enquire which of them he but was going to.

On the other Hand, if after Examination Hou ye shall find any Thing of true Grace, the leaf come Grain of that fine Gold tried in the Fire, though with covered with much Rubbish; if any Love to to yo Christ, and Holines, tho' but as a smoaking

n

by

elv

er

0

he

2/1

1

har

ii.

V

he

aft

has

ny

quit

of all before Partaking

ain.

tak-

Imt be

by Seal

uly tion

that

ves;

Bur-; if

the

the

3 04 ile.

hen

king lax

lax, would not the Comfort abundantly comence thy Pains, canst thou deny it : If Christ ath given the Grace, it is worth the looking n, that thou mayest at least give him Thanks or it? Search therefore dilligently, for thou nowest not the many Bleffings that may attend conscientious Examination, Pfal. exix. 59. thought upon my Ways, and turned my Feet to by Testimonies.

4. We are naturally inclined to flatter our elves in our Iniquity, Pfal. xxxvi. 2. He flatereth himself in his own Eyes. And if we could, o deceive and flatter God with our Lips; And herefore are obliged to make a dilligent Search, est we are wretched and paked. Rev. iii. 17.

We may think that we live, and have a Name hat we live, and yet God finds us dead, Rev. ii. 1 L

What Woe of Woes, what a costly Delusion to are he poor Soul, if still among the Dead, and at of ast under the second Death, and the poor Man Way has no more to fay, but I thought I was alive in canny Soul, and many others thought so of me?
but I thought that I might be as welcome to the lect Lord's Table as any Christian was there, I your shought my self more upright than many of them, cha my Heart said so to me. I many Times thought is their many Prayers, Whinnings, Groannings, wen Doubts, and examining themselves, was either many but Hypocrisie, or vain Labour? But now Iniquity hath found me out, I cannot now have one tion Hour for the Work I have despised: Night is least come, I cannot see how to Work, Night is come without Hope of a Morning: Be wife then as to your latter End; for the Time is at Hand, when Men will need no Examinations: Yo will be at a Point within a few Years, and etc

nally fixed in your Lot.

5. If People will not be at Pains to examin themselves before a Communion, they will easi neglect it at other Timesand fo are apt to li out of this Duty while they live; when Me become so impudent as to face the Lord's Tabl not observing his Direction, and the Mann how to approach it, the Direction being peremp ory But let a Man examine himself: Soch there be a Reluctancy to this profitable Duty jet this thould confirain to it, as we would n profane the holy Things of God; and whe People make Conscience of it, though the Sacri ment be in its own Nature a confirming Ord nance, yet this previous Examination hath-bee fignally bleffed of God, being the very Tin and Mean of awakening many out of their fecur Sleep of their Sins. I know many at this Da now examplary in Holine's, who can declare the Preparation for Communion in their younge Years was the very Time they were engaged t Christ and his Ways.

6. Some without due Examination take up a Opinion that they have no Grace, no Title to Christ or his Table; and so deprive themselve of that Benefit: This Opinion was not the result of serious Examination, but rather a Temp tation to obstruct both their Duty, and Mercy and this becometh both a Sin and a Snare unto them; a Sin, because they have not followed God's Direction in knowing the very State of their Souls, and Snare, being thereby barred up from their spiritual Good; therefore this Self-

examinati-

ami Noi

Fir

idy

e d

en

A

tt

pp

et

er

ur

al

y

ot

of all before partaking.

amination is most necessary every Way. Notwithstanding of many clear and pendrous

Reasons for this Examination before partaking of the Lord's Supper, yet sime object

against it, as,

First, I know my Soul's Condition so well alidy, that I am not to communicate; and theree it would be to me an unprofitable Toyl, d therefore I will leave that Work to such as

tend to receive.

Yo

ete

ami

eafil

o li

Me

abl

ann

mp

o ch

pety

d n

Whe

acri

Ord

bee

Tim.

ecur

Da

tha

nge

ed t

p a

e ti

elve

e re

mp

rcy

unti

Wed

e o

up

Self

ati

Ans. By what Rule can, or dare ye resolve t to partake, before ye take the Way of God's pointment first, and then determine ?. Is it t just with God, to leave you in your own punsels, fince you will not follow his? is your ethod better than God's? Your Way is eier for never communicating, or never to comunicate aright; for if ye will not examine, ye all not communicate aright: Dare you fay that y of God's Commands are unprofitable; whole ommands are for our Good always, and in. eping of them there is great Reward, Pfal. xix. . Will ye join with these impudent Wretches. ho fay, what profit is it that we have kept his rdinance, Malachy iii. 14. But when you fay s tedious, then you speak your Heart, and scover the Root of your Objection, even as e Sluggard, he will be undone and flain if he out to his Work, Prov. xxiii. 13 The floth-I Man faith, there is a Lion without, I shall flain in the Streets; yet no other feeth this yon in the Way, but the Sluggard.

2. Object. I know I am a Believer, and all Beevers will be faved, and have a Right to the

ord's Table, what needeth more fearthing?

B .5

bf

h

be

23

01

to

en Bu

or

re

er

O

001

ts

and

the

Ti

wh

He

cor

we

oft

fect

Sha

ma

110

Co

to,

pre

any

Mo

Anf. If you know it, the less Labour in Exmining will lerve, and if it be as you say, you are the more inexcusable for this Neglect, and do foolishly requite the Lord for his bountin Dealing, and graciously obliging you to all cheeful Obedience; if your Faith be so clear alread what Harm to brirg it to the Light, especial in a Season when the Lord requireth the tryin of it.

2. Do you know before you try, that you Faith is not dead? Do you consider the dim ful Consequences of a Mistake in this? Is not the Trial of your Faith more precious than the of Gold, a Peter i. 7. Are ye become wish than the great Apostle James, who insisted much on the Discovery of precious justifying Faith? Which leaveth its owner dead in his Sin James ii. 17, 18, 19.

3. Obj. A. I acknowledge it a Duty to examin my felt, but its such a Duty that I am not able to manage. I find my felf incapable of any advantage by it, for when ever I essay it, I can come to no Conclusion, as to the State of m

Soul.

Ans. If you give up with all holy Duties the are difficult, then take heed that ye do not near give up the Way to Heaven, for it is a narrow Way as Christ hath told us; and if you take a Liberty to step aside always when you find it narrow, how do you think to get through it. If you must needs have an easie Way? It is very easy to find it in the Way leading to Destruction, you will have plenty of Pellow travelles there, who all love it because it is easie. As not all holy Duties difficult to perform because

of all before partaking.

of the Perverlenels of our Natures? Shall we herefore abandon them all 1 Do you judge it best to give over Prayer, Meditation, Watchfulnels, Mortification, plucking out the Right. eye, Ge. And all because it is not easie to perorm them aright, why then should ye neglect o examine your felves, which is an Hand-maid and Furtherance to Seriousnels in all Duties? But still you fay, it is a Duty you cannot perorm.

Anf. For your Help, who are willing, but re discouraged by your Weakness to perform it o Advantage; first, pray that God would deermine your Heart to fo clear a Duty, that ou may be in Suspense no longer, whether to perform it or not, and pray for Affiltance to

its profitable Management.

Ex

yo

an

tih

hee

ead

ial

yin

J. OR

dire

no

tha

wife

d .

yin

Sin

able

.ca

m

tha

ner

rrow

ke i

d it

it

verr

ruo

llen

Art

aule

2. Allow for fo great a Work convenient Time and Place, that thou may not be diverted, nor the Work hurried over superficially, for want of Time to attend it, which many are guilty of, which are not prodigal of Time otherways. A Heathen could teach us, that we should not complain fo much of having little Time, as that welofe much; you know how much Time is often wasted on very Triffles, and worse: Let fecuring of your eternal State have at least some Share, otherwise your last Farewell to Time may be very bitter, when Death shall fay, Not a Moment longer is thy Commission. Tho' possibly thy Conscience tell thee, some Time must betaken to, examine the Scriptures require it, Ministers press it, and it is the Custom of all, who have any feeming feriousness, and Conscience its Mouth must be stopt, lest it be clamorous, but then

Self-examination required then the Time allowed is so scant, that nothing is duly pondered, and so it turns to a Name of

nothing.

3. As thou art to allow competent Time, for also due Seriousnels is necessary, that it may be fuitable to the Work in Hand, Examine your own selves. know you not your own selves, 2 Cor, 13. 5. Remember you have a deceitful Heart to fearch. The deceitfulness of Sin is fuch, as to hide it felf in a fearching Time, but you are now to find out God's Enemies, and your own; you are now to try Titles, whole you are, Christ's or the Devil's, what Title you have to Christ's Feast of Love, do you love or hate him, hath he cloathed you with a Garment of Salvation, that you may fit down with Confidence at his Table or not? If these Things be still trifled over. know that the Time is at Hand, when thou wilt be more ferious than thou defireft: Serious I fay, in hoples Terrors. The God of Mercy have Pity upon a kind of Infidel Christians in this Age, who do not, and will not believe what is coming, tho' Christ hath often given Warning, yea, five Times in one Place, Mark 9. 43. That the Worm dieth not, and the Fire is not quenched; and that for not being farious and painful in the Duties of Religion, 4. When thou deft examine thy felf, fix upon

4. When thou dest examine thy self, fix upon a sufficient Rule, not thy own Imaginations, but the Word of God, the Law and Testimony, Isa. 8. 20. Bring forth the hidden Works of Darkness to this Light, for they must shortly be made manifest: But if thou shalt say, I hen I may end my examining Work when they begin, for I have nothing so stand before that Light,

my

v b

ami

out

AI

ou

f, c

thi

d h

e

Ar

am

ad.

e W

at i

nfi

rip

lice

re

t in

rip

14.

vel

TE

Cb

h o

pt :

y W

per

ork arit

race

5.

of all before Partaking. y best Works are but Darkness, where the outand of my Ways.

3

0

30

47

2

ul

is

ut

nd

ofe

tld

ve

ar.

ith

ngs

at nou

The

del

will ften

ace,

the eing

ion,

-pon

crs.

ory,

3 of

gin

ght,

my

Answ. Thou haft no other fafe Rule, for if ou advancest either thy own Opinion of thy f, or the Opinion of others as a Rule, thou art thing the wifer, for these may deceive thee. d have deceived many, some thinking they e Rich, when they are Poor, Rev. 3. 17.

And fome have by the Opinion of others, a ame that they live, but Christ saith they are ad, Rev. 3. 1. Whither canst thou go, but to e Word of bis Lips, who looketh upon Things at are equal, from wbom thy Sentence must me, Phil. 17. 2. 4. But Secondly, When thou rsiderest Scripture Precept, consider also riptureCondescention, or God's gracious Concention there revealed; as when the Scripre faith. Curfed is every one that continueth t in all Things that are written in the Book of e Law to do them, Gal. 3. 10. Yet the fame ripture Truth faith, Christ was made a Curfe us, Verse 13. So John 3. 18. He that beweth not, is condemned already : But Rom. S. There is no Condemnation to them who are Christ Jesus. Observe also, that God accepth of Sincerity, where Obedience to the Prept is not perfect, John 17. 6. They have kept Word; yet their Obedience was evidently perfect : Therefore let not this break up thy ork, that thou haft nothing fuitable to the is be writy of God's Law, neither conclude thy felf sen I raceles because shou dost not that which thou

uldft in Obedience to God, Rom. 7. 10. . Beware of insufficient Marks or Evidences. either

How to examine our selves 38 either of a gracious or graceless State: Forth mayest deceive thy felf either of the Ways. not a sufficient Mark of Grace, thou takest light sometimes in approaching to God, as 58. 2. Nor great Appearances, If there be Root, Matth. 13. 5. forthwith they fprung the Appearance may be fuch, as Beholders take Notice there is a great Change, the S fpringeth up, then appears a fresh green Fi that appeared not before, yet no found Re none of the incorruptible Seed which spring up to Life eternal. Thou mayest be again again ashamed of thy Sin, and confess it as Si yet no godly Sorrow on the account of Sin felf: You may also have the outside clean whitned beyond others, and be but whitned pulchres, nothing within but Death; what whiter than a Dung-hill covered over w Snow? But when the Snow is gone, the Du hill appears as it was.

e

7

62

70

.(

e

ef

le

1]

hs

bi

n

of

5 8

1

ve

A

ve

1.

th

e t

n.

60

eit

1 1

nak

On the other Hand, it is not easie for Christian, when he examineth his Soul's State take the highest Degrees of Grace, which heen attained by the Saints, and make them only Evidences of true Graces, as Paul's maccurfed from Christ, for my Bretbren and Komen, according to the Flesh. There is no Grow to think that it is recorded as a Mark, when every Christian must try if he be in a State Grace; a Man may be a sincere Christian, not know how to manage such a wish. The posses a Man may be a sincere Christian, not know how to manage such a wish. The posses Paul understood how to abide in Chrotwithstanding of this his extraordinary I for his own Country men, but the Measure

before we partake. ace is given according to the Gift of Christ,

as

be

19

SR Fit

Ro

ing

in

s Si

Sin

an a ned

hat

r w Du

for

Sta

ch h

em

's m

f n

Grou

where

State

ian, The

Chr

ry Z

afund

G

b. 4. The fafest Way to take scriptural Marks, such are fet down as Evidences of fanctifying Grace, it is dangerous to overlook thefe, fuch as that, bn 3. 3. Except a Manbe born again, be canenter into the Kingdom of God, And 2 Cor. 17. Therefore if any Man be in Christ, he is ew Creature, old Things are past away, behold Things are become new; and fuch as that. bn 14. 23. If a Man love me, be will keep my rds: Such as these are the Marks we should our felves by; for the Spirit of God hath en them as Discoveries of Grace and our Inest in Christ, and therefore it is our Sin to lect them; being a great Mercy that the Lord Manner, conde tendeth to answer our Quesis ! How shall I know if Heaven shall be my bitation? 'Tis answered, we must first be n again, we must be regenerated by the Spiof God. How shall I know if I be in Christ? answered, I must be a new Creature. How I I know if I have the Love of God? 'Tis. vered, Prov. 8. 17. Hove them, that love Again, How shall I know if I love him? 'Tisvered, I must keep his Words; and I John d K 1. And every one that loveth bim that beggt, th bim that is begetten of bim.

. When thou art under this Trial, feek to e thy Witnesses assisting and speaking steely, n. 8. 6. The Spirit it self beareth Witness b our Spirit, that we are the Children of God; eit Grace hath been freely given thee, yet wilt need the Help of the Spirit of God take known the Things that are freely given -

How to examine our selves thee, as I Cor. 2, 12. If the giver of Grace thin not on Grace, it will not appear; the Spirit the Comforter, even on this Account, to gin the Comfort of his own Grace to make it evi dent, for thou can't not judge without Evidence 1 Cor. 2. 10. The Spirit fearcheth all Things yea, the deep Things of God. Thy second Wil nels, is thy own Spirit or Confcience, For the Spirit beareth Witness with our Spirits : L your Conscience speak freely all it hath to far as to the very Intentions and Defigns of the Heart, for what End, and by what Motive thou performest Duties; if thy Conscience a charge thee with Hypocrifie, let all its Depoi tions have a fair hearing; if it accuse thee any retained Idol of Heart, or any Lust the makest Provision for; If withful Witnesses not heard, how shalt thou judge of thy State Or if thy Conscience warrantably excuse an comfort thee, as to thine In egrity that the canst humbly appeal to the Searcher of Heart and thy very Soul content he fearcheth the then thou art not to pass from thine Integrit Fob 27. 5. I will not remove my Integrity fra

7. Search net only into your Sins, nor on into your Grace, but search out both; some whare under Bondage, by Fear, when they ex mine themselves, look only into their Fault and often are apt to say what need for any su ther Search, here are so many Sins often prevailing, I see them, I feel their Power, the Wor also may see many of them in my Practice, they cannot see all, whereupon they are fort with discouraged, and open their Eyes up

me.

fu

e

30

te

9

B

nt

501

ir

1

n.

Bu

DR.

mi

n f

bu

re i

Sin

eref

al, f

t the

t, th

. Re

ys, a

unpa

1. 79

s. A

tb. ]

don e

bave

th

in in

næ

gu Vit

th

fay

ive

the

h Words as thefe Pfal. 65. 3. Iniquities vail againft me; and their faint Heart, not fidering what follows. As for our Transgrefes, thou falt purge them away; nor the Inest they have in such Comfort, that the Lord Il purge away their Iniquities nur that the ace of God hath made it their ordinary Care, teep themselves from their Iniquities, Psal. Burden, Pfal. 38. 4. And that there is connt Warefare against it, Rem. 7.

some on the other Hand, finfully covering ir Sin, confider only their best Side, Luke pol . 11. Lord, I thank thee, that I am not as other the But these are sound unsavoury before the BRD, as a Sm ke in bis Nose, they please tate mielves as preferable to all others, they will an n say, Come and jee my Zeal, 2 Kings 18. the but dare not lay, as Pfal. 139. 24. See if earth ro be any wicked Way in me: If thou ecver Sins, thou fhalt net presper, Prov. 28. 17. grit erefore be ingenuous with God, and thy own fra al, fearch out the worst, as well as the best, the best, as well as the worst; the worst, t thou mayft be yet more humbled, and the ne w

t, that thou mayest praise. Remember also to search into thy former Fault ys, as well as present; otherwise there may y suppardoned Guilt upon thee for former Sins, in p. 1. 79. 8. Remember not against us former s. And Pfal. 25. 7. Forgive the Sins of my te, the the Try what Way thou hast taken for the fort don of them, lest as Lam. 8. 42. thou find, bave transgressed, thou hast not pardoned.

Confider

Our Knowledge of God Confider also what the Lord did for thee, w he wrought in thee, in the Days of thy You that the' thou be not now as lively as then, thou must be excited to cry unto God, as Fol 4 O that it were with me as in the Days of Touth, when the Secret of God was upon Tabernacie: And tho' thy Declinings should bitter unto thee, yet try if it did convinci ever appear thou wast the Planting of the La a Tree of Righteousness, bringing forth Fruit to Holinefs : For it it was to, tho' the Trees pear to be cut down, as Job 14. 7. Then Hope of a Tree if it be cut down, that it Spreut again. And verse 9. Through the Som Water it will bud and bring forth Boughs la Plant: Gather what thou can fafely of this ! ture, that thou mayest yet hope to fing as in Days of thy Youth, For Trees of Righteouf do not utterly decay both Root and Brand 9. When thou has not only thy Soul's Con

tion and Way to examine, whether advancing backstiding from the Ways of God; but the vistate of thy Soul, whether under the Dominion Sin or Grace, and must draw some Conclusion in the whole of the Examinations, for thou art allow to judge, I Cor. 11-21. For if we would judge our felves, we should not be judged: Then to care that rash Judgment proceed not, look to that the Sentence come from before him; it ing of great Moment what thou mayest sailing of the self, and particularly, for clear the Right to the Lord's Table, Delusions be

ha

er

V

re

ro

n r

to l th

The fourth Thing to be confidered is, W

e, W

You

ien,

Fob

75 of

pon

ould

vinci

e Lo

ruit

ree

Then

it

Scan

s la

iis 1

s in

ouls

and

Con

he v

iniq

on fr

allow

d ju

ent

toG

it

13

lear

s bei

W

re, to try and examine, and the Things that neeive to be most necessary are, 1. Our wledge. 2. Our Faith. 3. Our Love. 4.

Repentance: And 5. Our Obedience.

As to our Knowledge. 1. 'Tis necessary, ave some Measure of Knowledge of the Lord elf. 2. His Covenant. 3. Of the Sacrament f, particularly, how to difcern the Lord's v. Ye are first to try your Knowledge of in Christ, for tho' it be a small Portion of we can know, yet we must know or perish, off 1. 8. Christ is coming to render Vence on them than know not God. This Knowe of God we must have by Jesus Christ, for Light of the Knowledge of the Glory of , is in the Face of Jelus Chrift, 2 Cor. 4. e cannot transact with him in this Ordinance, be Ignorant of him, 1 John 1. 6. For if ay, we have Fellowship with him, and walk Darkness, we lie, Therefore some competenf faving Knowledge we must have, lest we ound Children of Darkness, Yet, 2. In exning this, think not to find a Knowledge Perfection, tor that which is perfect is to e, 1 Cor. 13. 19. And when that is come, hat is in that infinite divine Majesty, can er be known by us finite Creatures. We are vainly, and sometimes Presumptuously, to re such a Knowledge as is God's peculiar rogative perfectly to know himself, and too n more curious to know what we cannot know, what we should or may know. How silencto all Flesh should be, Exed. 3. 14. I Am? tho' all Creatures be incapable of a comprefive Knowledge of that glorious immente Being:

Our Knowledge of God Being : Yet, 3. Great shall be our Mere apprehend aright of him, if your Concept of him be fuitable to the Revelations he given of himself in his Word, content thy with thefe, left thou wander in thy Imaginati and lofe thy felt in aspiring surther. Do conclude thou knowest nothing of him, bee thou knowest not as thou wouldest, and kno not as thou a Believer shalt hereafter, 4. Ye if thou art lure, that tho' weakly, yet it is tainly the Lord himself thou knowest. This greater Attrinment and Mercy than many the to have the Soul delivered from Fear of De on in its Apprehensions of God. These We Fer. 24. 8. are of great Consideration, 1 give them a Heart to know me, that I am Lord. These People had long professed Knowledge of God, and yet need to know he is the Lord. 5. To be fure of thy Knowle try what Impressions have the divine Attrib made on thy Soul, what Effects attend Knowledge, Pfal. 9. 10. They that know will put their truft in thee. Try also if thy tice can prove thy Knowledge, Fer. 22. 15 Thy Father did Judgment and Justice, bei ed the Cause of the Poor, then was it well bim, was not this to know me? Saith the Verse 7. In a special Manner, try if Christ manifested himself to thee, and if therefore hast been enabled to behold him, and in bel ing, transformed into the same Image, 2 3. 13. Be particular with thy Conscience have an Account wherein that bleffed I doth appear.

Co

ſŧ,

e o

am

d c

e

be

gra

hi

w dake

e (

ena

fel

Wo

rai

bin

nt

Co

th

irf

nt

as

be

Gra

th

lba

Co

eri

fine

rks

us,

kn

int

We must try what Knowledge we have of Covenant of Grace, because,

rcv

le 1

hy

ati

00

Dec

no

Ye

is

his

th

De We

1

am

bi

WO

wle

trib

nd

100

y P

15, be j

ell

e 1

rifi

ore

bel

, 2

end

1 1

ft, This Ordinance of the Lord's Supper e of its Seals; for here we have the Newament in his Blood, and this Blood, is the d of the Covenant, Heb. 13. 26. The Blood e everlasting Covenant, therefore the Seal be profaned, if there be no Knowledge of gracious Transaction and Covenant untohit is a Seal. 2. We are obliged actually to w our Covenant with the Lord, when we ake of this Ordinance, for we are to eme Christ according to the Terms of his enant. Receiving of Christ, and joining felves to the Lord, is the very Substance of Work, which cannot be performed, if we be rant of the Covenant; for who can take hold bin in a Covenant, whereof he is utterly Ignt? And the Man who taketh no hold of Covenant, cannot have a Right to the Seal:

then particularly, irst, It ye know the chief Articles of the Count, if ye know the Difference betwirt do as the Condition of the Covenant of Works believing, as the Condition of the Covenant Grace: Try if you believe this great Gospel ith in your Heart; That who sever believes shall not perish, John 3. 16. 2. And that Covenant of Grace requireth Persection, the cerity be accepted, Matth. 5. 48. 3. And sincere believing hath gracious Fruits and its attending it, For we are created in Christus, unto good Works, Eph. 2. 10. 4, Do know him who is Surety of this better Gospat Heb. 7. 22. In whom all the Promises

46 Our Knowledge of the Covenant are Yea, and Amen. Do ye know all your terest in this Covenant is by Jesus Christ? is given a Covenant for the People. Isa. 4

n

I

in

RI

ng

an

æ

dec

N

the

0

ce i

ner

e t

hi

red

nc

Tha

n,

urc

rr

y ]

wi

B

an

hat

I pi

Se

o th

5. Do you know that all your Salvation, all that you should Defire, is in the Coven 2 Sam. 23. 5. That it is ordered in all Th for your Good, and fure? Hath the Lord A you his Covenant ? Pfal. 25. 14. Do you Heart believe it to be fure? 6. Were you taught of God, how to take hold of this O nant Ifa. 44. 5. One Shall fay, I am the La and another shall subscribe with his Hand the Lord. If you know nothing of it, year perform it, and if not performed, the Sa not yours, for you have not subscribed to Deed: Remember, Christian, thou hast n ther Charter for thy Part of Heaven, but Covenant of Grace, and if thou art a Chris indeed, it will be to thee a Fountain of | That he bath made with thee an everla Covenat, thou wilt never think thy felf fafe thou know thou art favingly in it; And there it will be the great concern of thy Soul, ho join thy felf unto the Lord, especially he thou partake of its Seal: Bleffed is that H wherein a Man may fay, Now I Jubscribe self the Lord's, I have given my felf to and be bath received me graciously, What thou to do from thy Birth to thy Grave, this, which can make thee fing in the Fac Death ?

3. Try thy Knowledge of the Sacramen felf, especially if thou can't spiritually and lievingly discern the Lord's Body: For if the discernest no more than Bread and Wine,

of Grace muft be examined receive no more; and if thou received no e, thou halt not received the Sacrament of ift's Institution; thou hast but a Shadow for Substance; besides the Guilt of profaning holy Ordinance: The Words of the Holy ft are carefully to be remarked, I Cor-11. He eateth and drinketh Damnation to-bimnot discerning the Lord's. Body, This dising of his Body, is a discerning spiritually rist himself, as crucified; and if this one ng be wanting, the Communicant will furely and drink unworthily : Therefore put forth ftions as thefe to thy felf : First, Am I perled that the Son of God did take upon him Nature, and in due Time did shed his Blood the Remission of the Sins of many? 2 That our bleffed Saviour did institute this Ordie of the Lord's Supper to be celebrated in sembrance of him? 3, That the Bread and e there presented and blessed, doth reprehis Body and Blood? 4. That Christ who red himself to his Father, doth in this Urnce offer himself to be received by Believers? That in offering himself to be received by n, he offereth unto them also the Benefits to urchated by his Death? 6. That every parr must so apprehend him by Faith? 7. And y Partaker is obliged by Faith to receive with all his Benefits, when he receiveth Bread, which Christ requireth to take and and that no Person should presume to eat hat Bread, or drink of that Cup, but with Il purpose of Heart thankfully to receive him-Seek to be established in these, before thou o the Lord's Table, that thou mayeft par-

take

our

on,

ven

dh

you

ou

s C

Lon

ad !

e ca

St

to

A n

ut

hrif

t J

rla

afe

ere

ho

he

H

ibe

to

at

e,

ac

nen

and

if

Knewledge of this Sacrament take in Faith, and not be eating and doubt or eating and ignorant of what thou art about Many Souls are Guilty before God, for the little Pains to prevent their being guilty the Body and Blood of the Lord, and some of the very worst, obstruct their own Comfort indistinct communicating; there being no accurate the Heavens that requireth more furipe, and distinct Apprehensions, than partial at the Lord's Table.

d

re

y

12

s I

ts

al

th

ir

rn

le

(a

ar

ed

g

Secondly, Our Faith must be examined, fore we go to the Lord's Table. Consider the Reasons why this must be done. And 2. It to find out saving Faith. The Reasons. 1. Chimself is to be received at his Table, and receiving of him is believing, as is plain John 1. 12. But as many as received him, them gave be Power to become the Sons of even to them that believe on his Name. The fore Christ cannot be received without Fand if he be not received, the Sacrament is faned: The Communicant must be a believer, having Faith non only in Nabit, in Act.

2. Our Faith must be examined, because are warned, that there are many Sorts of Fa and yet but one Kind of Faith is saving, which Devils have, Fames 2. 19. Some wie Men also are said to believe, yet remaining the Bond of Iniquity, Als 8. 13. We have Account also that some believed for a what Luke 8. 13. 'T is lamentable that Men for not in Aw of such Scriptures, and so sew mo with Fear, lest their Faith be no better:

must be examined. 49 d also of some Men's Faith raised so high, as reby to work Miracles, and yet their Sentence is, Depart from me, Matth. 21. 22. It appears these Men did mise true faving Faith, thinking fuch as y had, would carry them to Heaven: they make it a Plea for their Admission. Did not cast out Devils in thy Name? Doubtless s made them Christians of great Fame in the rld : But how easie is it even for Men of great its to mistake Faith, and go to Death witha Discovery of that Mystery. We are warnalso of a dead Faith, James 2. 17. Such a th as found Men, and leaveth them dead in ir Sins. It cannot therefore be safe after such rnings, for any Man to conclude, that beie in general he believeth, therefore he shall faved, and hath a Right to the Lord's Sup-, except the Nature of his Faith be inftructand made out to be such as thereby he is uni. to Chrift, and so shall be justified. The Danger of miftaking Faith being fo great, s our Mercy that there is a particular Comd to examine our Faith, as we would be feed we are not Reprobates, 2 Cor. 13. 5. So if this be still neglected, we not only enger ourselves by Delusion, but shal be found ully Disobedient to a merciful Command. . That which is faid, Heb. 11. 6. That with-Faith It is impossible to please God, should t lelf engage us to examine our Faith; what ard can we have to God, and be contented n that State, wherein 'tis impossible to pleafe or be ignorant whether in that flate or not? ye look up to God and think it not worth

bt

abe

tak

me

for

a a a

fi

rtal

d,

er

2. 1

C

ind

ain

im.

of a

Th

F

15

elier

oit,

ule

FF

, W

elie

Wid

inin

hav

a w

v m

er:

Knowledge of this Sacrament
the while to enquire whether ye be pleafing, a
displeafing to him? Dare ye fit down at h
Table, not knowing but it may be said of yo
in particular, 'Tis impossible for this Man to h
pleasing to ME? And no wonder he cannot h
accepted as not being in Christ, There is no h
septation but in the Beloved, Eph. 1. 6.

t

t

al

C

0

B

bo

lie

D

ef

yo

ye

api

wh

to

clea

to

nels in

rece

of G

Che

ore.

or 3

nd I

An

eliev

or it

inan

or p

Thefe few Reafons without adding more m convince that it bigbly concerneth thee to be the outmost Pains in trying of thy Faith; Co fider also that all thy Pains shall be richly pa home, if by fearthing, thou shall find, that G hath bestowed upon thee precious Faith, 2 Pa 1. 1. The Faith of God's Eled, 1 Tim. 1. That Faith whereby a Sinner is juftified, a bath Peace with God. Rom. 5. 1. That Fa whereby thou art fanctified. Alls 26, 18. The Faith the End whereof shall be the Salvation thy Soul, I Peter 1. 19. Receiving the Ind your Faith, even the Salvation of your Son What Pains should be valued where this is I Refult? How great may be the loy of this vation, when thou canst say, My Beloved mine, and 1 am bis, Can. 2. 16. Christ mine, the Pledges of his Love are mine, his ! towship is mine, his Food and Table is m He bath clothed me with the Garments of S vation, Ifa. 67. 10. I shall not be rejected want of a Wedding-garment, Shall be not a Chriff freely give us all Things, Rom. 8. 3

O But what way shall I take to examine Faith? First, try if you can observe the directings of Faith, that you may say now, Lord, lieve, the before it be well out of your Lips, must add, Lord, belp my Unbelief, Mark 9

Acceptable believing is of to great Importance, that ierious Souls are folicitous fo to believe, as that they might immediately reflect upon it, and had it believing indeed: Bleffed Jefus Christ would needs have it out of his Disciples own Mouth, that they did believe, John 16. 30. By this we believe. I hey do not fay, we have believed, but in the very present Time, We believe. And in the next Verfe, Chrift faith, de Do you now believe ; for this Caule it were good, especially for you who doubt of your Faith, to fet. your felves for actual prefent believing, before ye go to the Lord's Table: Some People are apt to weary of long Debates, in their Mind, whether they have believed or not, and tempted to give it over, who by the Bleffing of God apon this Mean are relieved of their Fears, and cleared of their Doubts, addressing themselves to the Lord with all the reverence and feriousnels they can attain, and in the Senle of their sin, and need of a Saviour, let themselves to receive and embrace Christ as their Redeemer nd Lord. This san hath been countenanced of God, that after its lerious Pertormance, some have gone to the Lord's Table with Defire. Chearfulness and Peace, though Doubting beof ! ore.

Object. But I cannot believe when I pleafe, or is it fo light a Matter to go off and believe,

nd so have done.

m

0 Ca

Pa Pa

1.

Fa

T

ion

End

Son

is

his

ved

brift

his I

s m

and

not 1

8. 3

mine

irea

ord,1

ark 9

Answ. 1. Ye cannot believe too foon; if you elieve indeed. 2. This is an opportune Season or it, when you are called to partake of an Ormance which you cannot negled without Sin. or partake without believing.

2 The Soundness of our Faith

3. Ye are peremptorly commanded to believe, therefore 'tis your Duty to endeavour it; and 'tis fuch a Duty as should not be deferred: That ye are commanded, confider, John 14. 1 John 3. 23. And this is his Commandment that we should believe on the Name of his Son Jefus Christ. And that 'tis a Duty not to be delayed, see John 3. 36. He that believeth not, the Wrath of God abidetb on bim. If ye ftill reply, I cannot be lieve thought it be a Duty: I will answer, that no more can you perform any religious Duty aright: Will ye therefore resolve to perform no religious Duty? Will ye not pray, because ye cannot pray aright? Will ye never praise because ye cannot do it aright? See what the very Reason can answer to this plain Argument whatever God commandeth, we are obliged a endeavour Obedience unto it, but God com mandeth us to believe, therefore we are oblig ed to endeavour Obedience to this command believing. And tho' it be granted that w cannot believe when we will, yet we are to en deayour, and put out the withered Hand, hop ing we may take it in whole: If the Lord sha fay, Arife from the Dead, as Epb. 5. 1 should we Dispute and proudly quarrel infter of obeying? Cannot the Lord of Life give Life with the Word of Command, as to dead Lazaru Mind John 11. 25. He that believeth in m tho' be were dead, yet fall be live. But if cannot find the Truth of your Faith by th Manner of Trial; yet ye are not so to leave for what Quiet can a Man have in his Soul, m knowing but he is still under the Wrath of God as all Unbelievers are? And not knowing wh Ho

h

no

no

Do

31

or

ot

ou

ect

ng

ou

is

hy

eme

alt

pare

ollo

2.

Guil

Conf

erta

f C

ve,

and

hat

2 3.

uld

And.

oba

God

be-

that

uty

orn

aul

rail

thy

ent

d u

com

blig

nd d

o el

hop

fha

. 1

Res

Lif

arus

if

th

ve i

1. no

God

Ho

Hour that Wrath may surprize him, with its intolerable Weight and Eternity. Therefore other Means must be essayed, to search it out by its Fruits, for Luke 6. 44. A Tree is known by its Fruits, and the Apostle James saith, He will shew his Faith by his Works, 'tis a great Mercy that there is any Way to have it secured.

Consider these two Ways, wherein by the Blessing of God, the sincerity of your Faith may be discovered; as sinst, by trying your ordinary Dependance upon God. And 2. By searching nto the gracious Fruits of Faith, especially hat by Faith the Heart is purished, Alls 15. 9.

For the first, enquire at your own Conscince, what Course is ordinarly taken for Light nd i irection, when ye are in Darkness or Poubts; do you still lean to your own under. anding, or on Christ's as made of God Wiflom unto Believers, 1 Cor. 1. 30. 2. When ou do pray for Wildom and Light, is it that ou may Walk according to that Light and Di. ection Deal yeingeniously with God? Not seekng Counsel of God, with a Reserve if it be to our own Humour; but resolved to walk in is Light wherefoever it will lead you: Has hy Soul fixed on the Lord, as thy Guide, then emember what is said; Pfal. 73. 24. Thou alt guide me with thy Counsel, and afterpards receive me into Glory, for Glory will ollow to the Followers of this Guide.

2. Try also what way thou takest for thy Suilt, whether dost thou go for ease to thy Conscience when it accuse the thee? (As it ertainly will, if not seared) is it so the Blood of Christ? Or dost thou make a Cover to thy

C

The Soundness of our Faith Sin of thy Duties, thy Tears, thy Mourning, thy amending of some evil Practices, and thy not being as fome other Men? If this be thy Way, thou art yet a Stranger to Gotpel-Faith: But if thou believest in thine Heart, that the Blood of Christ cleanseth from all Sin, and thou wilt not difhonour that perfett Sacrifice, br thinking it infushcient for thy Sin, and therefore leans thy Soul with all its Guilt upon him, whi made bis Soul an Offering for Sin. 1fa. 53. 10 Thy Care is to be found in him, not having thine own Rightcoufnels, but that which is by the Faith of the Son of God, thou must have a Jefus to lave thee from thy Sins, thou must fice to him as thy Refuge, then confider what is faid, Heb. . 18. That we might have i strong Confolation who have fled for Refuge Our merciful Redeemer faid not to the poor Sinner, Thou badft never come to me, but, Be caufe theu coulds make no other Shift, thou ba made me thy last Choise, therefore be gine. No no, but when the poor Sinner cometh only b a Consent of Necessity, yet be will in no Way raff bim out, tho' be could find no other Re fuge, yet when he cometh, he shall have strong Consolation; thou findest b'effed Jesus like non but himself, for this is not the Manner of Men 2- Search thy telf, as to the tubduing of the Sin; if thou sufferest thy Sin peaceably to pro vail as its willing Servant, or is its prevailing bitter, making thee often complain to God i

gainst thy feit, as Pfal 65. 3. Art thou me

Dominion over thee? That he would clean the from thy secret Faults, and keep the bac

arc

cp:

t

101

ro n,

iffi

r

e

13

né

all

21

in

rı

e

cv

ali

re

il

14

ai

u

in

9.

a

1

00

00

ng,

thy

thy

th:

the

hou

br

ore

whi

10

ring

nave

nuf

w hat

e d

uge

poor

Be

bal

No

7 by

Van

Ro

ron

non

Men

pre

ilin

d

ne ne

bar

on

back

ts

om finning ? P(al. 19. 12, 13. Art thou not. arching allo upon what Ground thou mayeft spect the mortifying of any Sin! For if thou t fincere with God, and pained with Sin, ou wilt be as earnest to know upon what rounds thou mayest expect the subduing of in, as the Pardon of it. Therefore it will not ffice thee to have it to lay, Thou hast prayed r a clean Heart, but to know what Encouragent God hath given to hope for it, this Will take thee learch the Promiles for cleanling and nctilying thy Soul, and what Interest thou alt in the Promises, this will make thee careil for an Interest in Christ crucified, that by im thy Luit may be crucified, and that thou rve Sin no more, as Rom. 6. 6. And tho' it e one of the preatest Trials of thy Faith, tobeeve the Mortification of some rooted Sins that ally befet thee, yet dare thou not distrust the ronife of God, Erk. 35. 25. From all y ur ilthiness, and from all your Idols will I cleanse u: The' thou baft been friving many T ars sainst Time particular Sins without the defired uccess yet thy greatRegard to the Promiles one ingeth thou dependeft fill upon it as Micab 7. 9. He will subdue our Iniquities. This is the aith of the Saints who now inherit the Promites. 4. When thou haft Duties to perform for bove thy Strength, try what is then the Way; Post thou neglect them because they are difficult? Or doit thou go to thy Work in the Strength the Lord God? It thou goeff to thy Work n his Strength, then thou art acting Faith. Art hou not strongest when weakest in thy own Opinion; and upon this Experience, that out

56 The Soundness of our Faith of Weakness thou art made strong, and that God never faileth thee, thou relolvest to refuse no Duty he requireth of thee? For the Ebeneger is fet up, hitherto hath God helped thee: This is direct living by Faith; and if Believers were more exact in remarking how often God doth Countenance their Effays to believe, when they are weaken in their own Eyes, the Comfort of their Faith would not be fo rare; how gratefully is it to be remembred, that when there is a fharp Senle of Guilt, and Fear of being deserted, because of Guilt, yet engaging in Work that God calleth unto, some can hardly Instance a Time when they lean to promised Strength, but God appeareth the Glory of their Strength: Whoso observed thete Things, are in the Way to understand the loving Kindness of the Lord, and so to obtain the Comfort of their Faith.

ndl

ea

mir

06

m

Cap

oth

E

ea

end

cx

at

t

he

bt

uf

ut

ver

t

y

y

or y

n

re

1

h

w

n

m

p

he

felf, that this precious Faith is thine; fearch yet further, for 'tis worth the Pains of many Days, or Years, if it be found at last: Try then if you can find it in the Furnace of Affliction, where it fometimes shineth more brightly than

in any easy Lot.

In the Day of thy Calamity whether goest thou for Help, to the Arm of Flesh, or to the Arm of JEHOVAH? Where goest thou first, dost thou no sooner meet with Trouble, but thou lookest up to meet with God, as soon as the Trouble? There is much to be discovered of the Dependance of a Soul, by the Way, it first taketh in Assistance, for what is habitually trusted, is commonly first resorted unto, when gods.

must be examined odly Job hearing the surprising Tidings of the eath of his dear Children, and other Loffes, mmediatly he looketh to God and worshippeth. ob 1. 20. So when David was distressed by the malekites taking his Relations, and all away aptives, I Sam. 30. 1. The first Thing he oth, is to encourage himself in the Lord, Verse But the first Thing we hear the poor Men eaking, who were not so acquainted with Deendance on God, was the stoning of David. ext, when thy Trials are overwhelming, fo hat thou art ready to fink; try if thou believt that there is a Rock able to bear thee, and he heaviest of thy Burdens; and that God hath ot left his People so destitute, as that perishing uft needs be the Refult of the le Overwhelmings. ut as it is, Pfal. 61. 2. When my Heart is erwhelmed, lead me to the Rock that is bighthan I. So thou betakest thy felf to God, as y Rock, and withal commits the leading of y Soul to this Rock, to him who is thy Rock; re is abounding Faith, not only trufting the ord as the Rock of Ages, but the leading of y Soul to himself, thou commits the very Magment of thy Soul into his Hands; if thou inst claim this as thy Way, then thou hast the ecious Faith thou are feeking after. Try also the unfeignedness of thy Faith, by

that

re.

thy

ped

d if

OW

to

OWD

t be

red,

and

3'et

me

to

the

eth

t he

the

thy

rch

any

ry

on,

han

peft

the

rft,

but

1 25

red

hen

dly

it

her unfeigned Fruits, if thou hast true Faith wards God, it will carry up thy Heart to m; thou wilt live upon Christ, and obtain me real Victory over this World, it shall not ptivate thy Soul, as it doth the Souls of Men, ho have their Portion in this Life, I John 5. It will raise thee to the affectionate Medita-

C 5

tions 5

The Soundness of our Faith

tions of thy better Countrey, and there thy De fires will be captivated, untill thy felf be placed with them, Heb. 11. 16. Thou wilt find the first Fruits fo pleasant, as to deaden thy Hean to the Pleasures of Sin, For Faith will purity thy Heart, Ads 15. 9. And tho' this Evidence of Faith appeareth difficult, because of the me ny impurities of Heart, remaning inlunbelier ers; yet the Word of God muft be regarded and this purifying of the Heart, must and will be fourd, where justifying precious Faith is For Believers even in this Lite obtain some Men fures of true Purity, as appeareth by Matth. 8. Bleffed are the pure in Heart, for they fal fee God. For here Christ declareth tome an pure in Heart, before they come to fee God, a they shall fee him hereafter. So John 15. 1 Now are ye clean, or pure, as the Word is com monly rendred: Believers being in a justified State, they obtain in this Life some real puris of Heart, notwithstanding of their Impertedions and it becometh a Snare, or Wo to Souls the fludy no Purity, because of no entire Perfedi on in this Life, and these have the true Begin ings of holy Purity, who follow that Example and, Direction, 2 Cor. 7. 1. Let us cleante in felves from all Filtbinefs of the Hefb and Spi rit, perfecting Holinefs in the Fear of Gil For,

T. CHRIST d'ed, To purify a Leople unto bin felf, rectous of good Works, Titus 2. 14. An he will tee the Travel of his Soul.

2. Curist dwelleth in the Heart by Faith and where he dwelleth, there the Throne Iniquity cannot Rand, Pfol. 94. 20.

11

le

ai

U

in

g

10

e

F

y

9

ha

bt

sh

ht

b

2

y

or

ad

y

hr

ng

ed.

3.

in hic

Gly

inn

37

must be examined
3. All who receive Forgiveness of Sins, are

mitified by Faith in Christ, Acts 26. 18.

4. Sin shall not have Dominion over any, who re brought truly under Grace, Rom. 6. 14. Search diligently for this purifying of the leart, as thou wouldest not be deceived of thy aith and Hope, for according to 1 John 3 3. very Man that bath this Hope in him purifieth imself, even as he is pure; think not o excepting thy self, where the Words of Godare. Every san. Examine your selves, particularly in sele four Things;

First, If thou findest an active Principle in y Soul standing in Opposition to Sin: It Sine hated, so as thou can say wit, its the Evil hate, Rom. 7. 15. See that this Hatred be of pretended, and Sin in the mean Time chesshed; for its not only a sure Step toward, it also a great length in the Purity of Holines.

be a hater of Sin.

De

ced

the

eart

rity

nce

17124

iev.

ded

WI

1ca

5. 4

Shall

an d, a

5 . 3

fied

rin

that

teal

mpl

61

Spi

Gil

bin

An

Paid

ne

3. 1

2. And to secure the Truth of this Hatred, y it there he an ordinary Warefare against Sin: or if it be hated, there will be Opposition ade to it, as Rom. 7. 23. Thy Sins will feel y Grace to have some Power; and therefore hrist compareth the mortilying of Sin, to cutng off the right Hand, &c. and where there nothing of this, its vain to pretend hated.

3. Try if thou levest the Law, which remireth this Purity: For to leve that very Law nich restraineth from Sin, yea the Sins that sily helet us, is a blessed, but I tear a rare Atamment; to be content to be hedged up from the sy of our own Hearts, and to love the Hedge.

The Soundness of our Faith of God's making; not to wish in Heart that the Laws of God were otherwise, that we might have a greater Liberty for Sin, Pfal. 119. 97. O bow love I thy Law! There is the greater Necessity of searching into this, because 'tis given

us as the Character of a godly Man, to delight in the Law of the Lord, Pfal. 1. 3.

4. Try what Success attendeth your Endeavours against Sin: If by Dependence on the Spirit of Christ, which mortifieth the Deeds of the Body, it may be faid of you, as I Peter 1. 22. Seeing you have purified your Souls in obeying the Truth, mark these Words, Te bave purified whereby we may see that Believers have tome Success against their Sin, their Work is to cleanse themselves, And their labour is not in vain in the Lord; and 'tis necessary that every Christian have some Inflances and Proofs of this in readiness, that he hath purified his Soul, and and kept himself from his Iniquity : And shut not your Eyes upon that awful Evidence of an letereft in Chrift, Gal. 5. 14. They that art Christ's bave crucified the Flesh, with the Affec. tions and Lusts. Know then that it not only flould be, but is a found Believers Work to be purifying his Soul, tho' he get not Sin abolished in his Life.

3. Communicants should also examine their Love to Christ, before they go to the Lord's Table: And if any fhell fay, that this is a fuperfluous burdening of the People of God with unnecessary Questions, their Faith being clear, what needeth examining of Love also? But I find Christ is of another Mind, who examineth his Followers, both as to their Faith and Love,

One

hr

ri

bl

gh

au

ct

he

th

at

ir

fil

W

eé

m

2.

ve,

L

ve, L

ov ntly

on

1; à,

mn

ne

n to

Job.

ve o

the

ht

97.

ter

ght

ea.

the

s of

ter

in

300

ave

to

in

ery

his

and

aut

an

are

ec.

nly

be

fh-

eir

d's

fu.

ith

ear,

t I

eth ve,

olio

.

n 16. 31. Do ye now believe? And John 21. Lovest thou me? Therefore we are concernto be in a readiness to answer both, and if Love cannot abide the Trial, no more can Faith; For Faith worketh by Love, Gal. 5. Consider, first, That Christ manifesteth himto fuch as love him, John 14. 23. And if rift do not manifest himself to us at his ble, we shall never be able to discern him ght. A manifested Christ is the Blessing and auty of that Work, even as when he mani. eth himself as crucified, bleeding to Death; he hen most lovely and Beautiful to the Believer, then sheweth himself dying in pureLove; and at Manifestation of him should be more ening and overcoming? But no Eyes can thus fitably behold him, except he manifest and w himself, which the Lovers of Christ may eet; and therefore our Love to him must be mined.

to the holy Communion is a Banquet of ve, and therein it might well be said, He giveth Loves, giving himself and the Pledge of his ve, Cant. 7. 12. And it is appointed only for Lovers of Christ; they are his Friends and loved, who are allowed to eat and drink abuntly, Cant. 5. 1. The Lovers of Christ are only prepared Persons for Communion with 1; For be that dwelleth in Love, dwelleth in 1, 1 John 4. 16. And no Man is capable of mmunion with him who wants it; Love benecessary to true Fellowship: There is need n to search for it, less Christ have it to say, John 6. 42. I know you, that you have not the ve of God in you.

3. This

ig

10 ed.

rft

L net

.0

ct

th

el

be

10

at

re

afi

L

F

An

c 1

1

p

to

1

d

n

\i

Ve

Dif

OB

C

3. This Grace thould be carefully fearch for; because we are ready to flatter and decein ourielves with a hypocritical Love, Ezek, 31. With their Mouths they hew much Lin but their Hearts goeth after their Covetoufnel They make a show of what they have not. Me are not willing to charge themselves with the want of Love to God, it appears fo heiron and therefore must have its Shadow; but the Heart is referved for others, and far from Go 1/a. 20 13. They have removed their Hea far from me; yet the poor Men were honouris God with their Lips.

4. Bleffed Jesus Christ not only declarethth Love is the great Command, Matth. 32. 3 but also fearcheth most narrowly and preiling for this Grace in his People, as appears by que tioning Peter three Times if he loveth his until the godly Man was grieved, fearing h Love was suspected; This wounded him, th he was asked the third Time, John 23. 1 Chrift's Queition fhould teach us to queftin our felves, and to be in readiness for fuch at A fwer, as was then given, Lord, theu knowest a Things, thou knoweft that I Love thee: H culd give an Account of his Love, and appe to the Searcher of Hearts for its Sincerity, a

fo the ud we.

5. It diftreffeth ferious Souls to be in Dou of their Love, being of the same Mind with the Aposte, 1 Cor. 13. 12. If I have no Charity Love, I am nothing: And Ver. 3. Though give my B dy to be burned, and bave not Low it profiteth nothing. Some or the People of Go know well that they take Pains in religious De the have no Commort in them, fearing their igence floweth not from a Principle of Love: wou do be great Joy to them, if they were afted, that ever they performed any Duty by a aftraint of the Love of Christ; and is worth Labour of many Years, when our fearching neth at length to the iffue, Lord thou know state to the Soul to know the Truth of its Love, thereby it may warantably read and conclude all heloved of God. I John 4. 19 We love the because he first loved us. Prov. 8. 17. It is them that I we me. And John 16. 27 Ibster himself loveth vou, because ye have I ved

to God as his exceeding Joy, Pfal. 43. 4. It Riches or Horour like this, to be actually crested in the Love of God? With what asure and Confidence may such a Man go to Lord's Table, knowing that the Master of

Feeft loveth him?

and for your Heip to discover, whether ye the Lord Jesus or mt, take notice is theje

Ibings.

eir

200

nels

Md

th

HOU

t hei

God

Tear

arin

ing

que

hin

t A

ppd

an

oul

h d

ity

egb

Low

Go

D

\$10

phew to resolve this Question, in proposito us a ure Evidence of his Love, John 14. If a Man Leve me, he will keep my Words. It thought the Mark appear difficult, because of many railings in keeping of his Words, yet will be dangerous to overlook it, and may we a contempt of the Mercy that is in such Discovery, and neglect of so gracious a Bond Obedience, that as we would testify our Love Christ, we must keep his Words.

2. Hereby

2. Hereby Christ sheweth that a Study of obedience, and pleasing him will natively she from Love, we cannot but endeavour to pleasine Party beloved, his Commands will not be grievous, i John 5. 3. This is the Love God, that we keep his Commandments, and he Commandments are not grievous. Love mueth his Yoke easie, and pleasing him their Dilight, i John 3. 22. We keep his Commandments, and do those Things that are pleasing his Sight. Try if your Way be formed for he Eye, and greatest Care to please him, whom else be displeased.

3. And when this is become your habite affectionate Care to please him, tho' there is be failings; yet Christ may discern the Since ty of your Love, and say, You have loved in John. 16. 27. He can discern a willing Spin when the Flesh is weak; tho' Christ his Disciples often to reprove, yet knowing had their Hearts, and that their ordinary Cawas to obey him, he as their good Advocade declareth to his Father, that they had kept tword, John 17. 6. And they have kept to

e ch

th

y

101

. 1

ci

ter

e

D

2.

Pra

for

ove

lo

e i

lp

t,

Word.

Defire his Fellowship, I have fought him who my Soul loveth, Can 3. 1. Their Prayers a not only to quiet their Conscience, that the have not neglected their Duty, but they lot be near to him, and must feek until the find, it was him they sought, and nothing the can supply his Room.

Thirdly, True Love to Christ is earnest his Love, and cannot be quiet without it; the

of 0

flo

plea

ot

ve i

ndh

mal Du

mand

ingi

or b

OCY

bitu

e m

ncer

d m

ng.

ocal

ot H

ot t

wi wba

the lo

th

g d

A I

the

wonderful Boldneis in this Grace, they afpire to less than to know that Christ's Defire is ards them, Cant .- 7. 10. Then they know vare fafe, then they know he will not be from them, the Defire of their Soul being ard him, Isaiab 26. 8. And his Defire tod them; his Favour and Love is better than to them, and therefore they cry, as Pfalm. 4. Remember me, O Loid, with the Fatheu bearest to thy People : 'Tis the Love haft to thy chosen that is my Happines, tever other Mercies I get, yet they will e me Miserable, if I have not that Favour ch is peculiar to thy chosen; Lord, give that Favour, which will at length make me ry with thine Inheritance, Lord, do to me, ou useff to do to those who love thy Name, . 119. 132. Try what Earnestness and Wrests you ever had for his Love, or if common cies, or common Gifts of the Spirit be all th you feek after.

wittly, If thou be a fincere Lover of Christ, wilt love his Honour, yea the very Place re his Honour dwelleth, Pfal. 26. 8. Thou Defire his Praise may be glorious, Pfal. 2. Sing forth the Honour of his Name, make Praise glorious. As thou art able, thou wilt forth the Beauty of Christ to engage others ove and praise him, Cant. 5. 10. And if lovest him and his Glory, thou wilt be e in glorifying him thy self, Pfal. 86. 12. I praise thee, O. Lord my God with all my t, and I will glorify thy Name for ever. Put such Qestions as these to thy own: Is it on my Heart how to glorify him?

7

y I

eat

b

ts,

ar

-14,

2 4

Fe

3

811

im

ne

ift

out

do

12 6

Th

e re

led.

Lo

rs

W

use

A.

ion

L

he

ks

ed :

1

ch

efor

Is it my rejoicing, when he giveth Help to it? Have I fear that vain Glory be more ful ed than his Glory? Am I as much grieved Dishonour to him, as Dishonour to my wrete ed feit? Hath the Grace of God fo far previ ed, that no Applause of Men is satisfying, cept I have some l'estimony in my Conscient that I really defean'd the Glory of God: Il bleffed Word of Chriff's should humble us, a make us ashamed of that predominant Pride the World, John 8. 50. I feek not my own Gla How great is the Mercy to bear that Part his Image, and the Victory (weet, when it be faid, Nor of Man fought we Glory, I The 2. 6. The want or this Love to God's Glo and indulged Love to vain Glory, makes m a poor Man lole all his Labours in Religi And there's no Remedy without Uprightness Love to God.

titilly, Every one that loveth bim that gat, leveth him also that is begoten of him John 5. 1. It thou lov it Christ, thou wilt his image, and where his renewed Image this most, there thou wilt Love most: This s fo m regarded, that 'tis improv'd for the Certain of Mens being passed from Death to Life, cause they love the Brethren. 1 John 3. 14. then who are the excellent in the Earth in Account, try if thou lovest godly Perli though Mean in the World, or if thou art as can value no Man for his Godlinels, ca he be Rich in the World: Try if thou can't a godly Man, though he have no great Opin of thee; it may be thou delervelt no g Opinion, and thould not love him the work mnft be examined

67

: Try thy felt the more ex Aly in this Point y Love to the People of God, because God eatly dishonoured in this Age for the want beware of patcht up counterfeit Agree. ts, and Love before Communions. But as art to Labour for Communion with Christ It, so labour to the outmost of thy Power, a cordial Communion of Saints, that you Feaft together tere in Love, and hope to ig ther in a better Place, and be not faying, give luch a Chr flian, but I defire never to im, I defire never to speck to him. This not be found forgiving from the Heart as ift requireth, Matth. 18. 35. Let your Love be out Diffimulation, Rom. 12. 9. Not in don'y but in Deed, promoting the good ie of one another; See that ye l ve one anwith a pure Heart fervently 1 Pet. 1. These are the Words of God; but ah how regarded, and I fear shall not be much reled, while we continue falling from our Love to Christ; Love to him and his Folrs must revive together.

We should also examine our Repentance,

tai use;

eta

en

T

, 3

de

Gla

rt

to

Th

alo

m

igi

es

at

im

t

hia

m

,

4.1

in

erle

th

CXX

all

pit

8

ork

isf. Christ hath enjoined it with a Certiion. that except we Repent, we shall peLuke 13. 3. How speechless will it rendhe impenitent perishing Sinner, when the
ks are opened and thus found, that this obed Sinner was forwarned of his perishing,
shut his Ears, and would not hearken.

This Repentance is that Part of Religion the we are most averse either to act or try; store the greater need to oblige our selves

to search if we have it: For to hear of hand Love, goeth more easily down, then Name of them is sweet to such as know little them; but cannot with Patience hear of Coviction, Mourning or departing from Iniquimany also continue to eninare their own so with the Conceit they can live so well, they need not trouble themselves with Repance; but they should remark Christ's requing of both, Mark 1. 15. Repent and believe

it

M

ra

b

y

to

h

Ы

rt,

fel

be

io

te

ke

S,

1

ar

re

fe

nat

d,

lur

nde

ha

or

7 t

3. Others observing Repentance to be per ptorly commanded, conclude that some Rea tapee they must have, but are satisfied will Shadow of it, and are to tuperficial that any torted Flash of Sorrowing, any Change, Returning, tho' not to the most High, satisf them. We find, Hof. 7. 16. That tome ret but not to the most High. They think they returned sufficiently, and therefore need no m as faying Mal. 3. 7. Wherein shall we Ret The Lord feeth that they are yet to Retun him, as in the lame verse, Return unto me, the Lord: But they think otherwise, should make us affraid, left Go I should not ju of our Repentance as we do, and therefore to amine it in Time. 'Tis easy for People think themselves sufficiently qualified for a C munion, or for Heaven it felf,; but the will be, it was only themselves that though when they find God their Judge of and Mind.

4. There is the more need to examine our pentance in this Age wherein the broken in Sp and contrite in Heart are as Signs and Word as if all the broken in Heart before us had

ttle

qui

, t

equ

ieva

Den

Rep

Wit

any

e,

tish

ret

y

o m

Reti

tun

e, |

c,

ot ju

e to

ople

a C

he !

oug

and

e ou

inSp

yond ad Error, and troubled the releives in vain, or God had required no fuch Soul-exercise, wounding of Spirit, though he has exprefeclared, Ifa. 66. 2. But to this Man will I even to him that is poor and of a contrite it, and trembleth at my Word. Then 'tis flary as Men would have God to look faably upon them, as you would have a comble reviving Look at his Table, to try if ye were wounded in Heart for your Sin : oit lest the Searcher of Hearts have it to here is a Man that to this Day, was never bled, Fer. 44. 10. Never pierced at the rt, never at what shall I do to be saved; r lo wounded, but he could eafily cure lelf; no ule for that Mercy, Pfat. 147. 3. bealeth the broken in Heart, and bindeth up Wounds. You will needs go to the Comion, but 'tis not for any great Business you to do there; you have no Burden of Sin ke off; as finding it too heavy for yours, Pfal. 38. 4.

There is the greater need to search pararly into the Sincerity of our Repentance, re ye approach the Lord's Table, because serious Christians may deprive themselves not Benefit, searing their Repentance is not d, and that because they had never such a sure of Grief as others, never so deeply need for Sin as they think they should, or as have perceived by others who resuled to be sorted, were long in Bondage of Fear, and y to be swallowed up with Grief and Ter-

clear this a little Confider, First, That

n

W

lec

it.

effa

ral

abl

y

to

he

ble

rt,

er f

felf

bea

W

ion

to

ke d

Th

arly

re y

feri

hat E

d, an

nded

have

ortec

to to

cle

to search if we have it: For to hear of Fa and Love, goeth more easily down, the ve Name of them is sweet to such as know little them; but cannot with Patience hear of Co viction, Mourning or departing from Iniqui many also continue to eninare their own so with the Conceit they can live so well, they need not trouble themselves with Repeated; but they should remark Christ's requiring of both, Mark 1. 15. Repent and believe

3. Others observing Repentance to be per ptorly commanded, conclude that some Rep tapce they must have, but are fatisfied will Shadow of it, and are to tuperficial that any torted Flash of Sorrowing, any Change, Returning, tho' not to the most High, satisf them. We find, Hof. 7. 16. I hat lome ret but not to the most High. They think they h returned sufficiently, and therefore need no m as faying Mal. 3. 7. Wherein Shall we Reta The Lord feeth that they are yet to Retun him, as in the lame verse, Return unto me, the Lord: But they think otherwise, should make us affraid, left Go I should not it of our Repentance as we do, and therefore to amine it in Time. 'Tis easy for People think themselves sufficiently qualified for a C munion, or for Heaven it felf,; but the will be, it was only themselves that though when they find God their Judge of and Mind.

4. There is the more need to examine ou pentance in this Age wherein the broken in Sp and contrite in Heart are as Signs and Word as if all the broken in Heart before us had

-

must be examined 60 n Error, and troubled the releives in vain, or God had required no fuch Soul-exercise. wounding of Spirit, though he has exprefeclared, Ifa. 66. 2. But to this Man will I even to him that is poor and of a contrite it, and trembleth at my Word. Then 'tis flary as Men would have God to look farably upon them, as you would have a comable reviving Look at his Table, to try if ye were wounded in Heart for your Sin : to it lest the Searcher of Hearts have it to here is a Man that to this Day was never bled, Fer. 44. 10. Never pierced at the rt, never at what shall I do to be faved; er lo wounded, but he could eafily cure felf; no ule for that Mercy, Pfat. 147. 3. bealeth the broken in Heart, and bindeth up Wounds. You will needs go to the Comion, but 'tis not for any great Business you to do there; you have no Burden of Sin ke off; as finding it too heavy for yours, Pfal. 38. 4.

qu

UG

era

ep

ny

,

ish

et

y b

m

eta

un

0,1

e,

t ju

e to

ople

a C

he

oug

ano

e ou

inSp

Vond

There is the greater need to search pararly into the Sincerity of our Repentance, re ye approach the Lord's Table, because serious Christians may deprive themselves nat Benefit, searing their Repentance is not d, and that because they had never such a sure of Grief as others, never so deeply need for Sin as they think they should, or as have perceived by others who refused to be orted, were long in Bondage of Fear, and y to be swallowed up with Grief and Ter-

clear this a little Confider, First, That

Our Sincerity in Repentance Trouble and Terror of Mind of it felf, not prove any good in a Soul. As Judas Torsar of Mind, but no Grace; Terro times a Judgment from God, as Lev. 16. I will appoint over you Terror, and D 28. 20 The Lord fail fend upon thee Vexa And some wicked Perfors are consumed Terrors, Plalm 73. 19. Therefore 'tis not to Defire tuch Terror of Mind as fome been under, for it was their Plague.

2. Men may have a temporary Sorror and Grief, which Sin hath occasioned, and their Sorrowing is not for their Sin, not functifying Grace in their Mourning. A may lift up his Voice and weep, and co others more Righteous than himself, and Will go on in his Sin, 1 Sam. 24. 16.17. may make a great noise of their Repentance be lift up bis Voice and wept; and yet ib the Kingdom, which was his great of Giel

3. Some are furprited with a fudden of Wrath, which they cannot shake off; but enc as Captives, so far from any true and he ich ling Sense of Sin, that all their trouble inket being troubled, and cannot help it. They in Chains and Fetters, not knowing for s for it leized them without any Apprehent the or Sense of their Sin: This doth somet make a great Alteration and Commotion it continueth, to that they tremble under gr as Felin, Ads 24. 25. The poor Man knew what was come on him, he is frighted, but teth no good of it, and therefore Defires to be gone : I have feen feverals after the Mai

m

nt

n

ou

at

ir

fet

ug

at

ing

re

hu

V afi

ore

ve

infe

b

ief

iers

sted

ath

y;

Sin

Co

hat t

mat

5. 3

inner affrighted with a ludden fear of Judgnt, and for any Thing appeared, their Relin never went a greater length, yet their ouble in the Time was great, and made a at Noise, but when the tright was over, ir Religion was also over. It is not fafe then fet up tuch as Patterns for your Repentance, ugh the Degree of their Anguish might be

eater than yours.

f,

11

rot

v.

D

X

ed i

ton

ne

TOT

and

not A

CO end

7.5 ance

yet

e to iciel

en

, but d he

blei

hey or s

meti

on a

knew

res

Mai

Though the Law be our Schoolmafter to ing us to Christ Gal. 3. 24. Whereby we must re the Knowledge of our Sen, be convinced, humbled; Yet we are not to find that every who cometh to Christ is or must be in a like afure humbled; all are not in a like Depth. ore their Heads be brought above Water, all ve not the Pangs of the new Birth alike inful, all are not ftruck down to the Ground, be made blind before they be comforted, as ul: We find not the Degree of any Man's ief for Sin fet up as a Standard, whereby all ers must be measured; but we find the Difence between a worldly and godly Sorrowing ch regarded, 2 Cor. 7. 10. For godly Sorrow rketh Repentance unto Salvation, not to be Rested of, but the Sorrow of the World worketh ath. Therefore we thall be wifer to fearch the Nature of our Grief, than its Degrees y; if it be a godly Sorrowing on the Account Sin, and its finfulness, in provoking a holy gracious God; This we find made a ground Comfort to the People of God, Verfe 11. but they forrowed after a godly Sort, and Remation attended their Sorrow.

the 5. 'Tis necessary allo, that we take Care, left

our pressing for such a Measure of Grief, not by the secret Deceitsulness of our Headesigned as a Sacrince for our Sin, idolizing too much, as if thereby Sin might be expian

n

2.

ve

orf

le

sj

t

ul

;

dl

, a

ige

3.

th

n

rch

Sou

fire

Se

me

re l

en a

him

p t

in

; th

ye

out

A

i

frail Men may be swallowed up with much row. So that some Persons seek after they knot what, even such a Measure of Sorrow might be their own Ruin, 2 Cor. 2. 7. You on rather to comfort such a Man, lest perhaps he swallowed up with overmuch Sorrow.

7. Where Sorrowing for Sin is truly go Sorrowing; yet one Christian may have a hig Degree than another who is also Sincere; Man may have true Faith, true Love, true pentance, and yet another exceed him in these: For both the Grace, and its Measure the Gift of Christ, Epb. 4. 7. But unto a one of usis given Grace, according to the Mure of the Gift of Christ.

8. Yet because the most common Danger Desca in this godly Sorrowing, and no sime humbling sound, with many professed Chrans, no such Grief or hatred of Sin, as can the Name of sound Repentance, and essent turning to God; therefore as it is a most cessary Grace, we should seek to grow in as we would have God to lift us up, we make humbled, James 4. 10. And blessed are that mourn, for they shall be comforted. It that you may be in some Measure helped to cern the Soundness of your Repentance; Southy own Soul for these Things.

First, If thou grievest for the first Motion Sin in thine Heart, and resists them; the's

must be examined.

no further than thy Thoughts and Imaginans, and tho' not entertained by thy Affections ; the Thoughts of Foolighnels is Sin, Prov. 24. 9. at thou findest a hating of vain Thoughts, Pfal. 9. 113. This was a Comfort to the Man of

od, and fo it may be to thee.

W

oug

bi

go

nigh

re:

uel

in ealt

to ev e M

ger fine

Chri

canb effed noft

N in

ve I eret

d. I

d to

; Sou

otion

ho'

2. Do you not find a secret loathing of your ves, so that hardly can any Man judge thee orfe, than thou judgest thy felf, and this thou lest without Diffimulation; By this ingenisjudging of your felf, you may take Comt from what is faid, 1 Cor. 11. 24. For if we uld judge our selves, we fould not be judg-; Ye shall not be judged to Condemnation: dly Fob looked upon this abhoring of him-, as found Repentance, Job 42. 6. For he really lged himself vile, Fob. 40. 14.

3. Doft thou not fearch out thy Sins purpofethat thou mayest mourn over them, and n from them? This makes it appear, that is hated in thy Soul, when thou dost rch for it as an Enemy to be cast out; when Soul is to straight with God, that Help is ired to find out his Enemies, Pfal. 139. Search me, O God, and know my Heart, me, and know my Thoughts: And fee if re be any wicked way in me. 'Tis good en a Christian resisteth Sin, that is obvious to him; but'tis better, when he desireth God's lp to discover secret Sins, that may be lurkin his Heart, that he may oppose every ; tho' this give him more Matter of Mourn-

, yet being Sincere, he must pursue Sin to

outmoft.

. And doth it not endear thy Heart to God,

74 Our Sincerity in Repentance when thou gets Help of this Nature, that the greatest Enemy triumpheth not over thee? Ye

for the very Hope that he Will Subdue thine h

quity, Micb. 7. 19.

5. Is not Sin bitter to thee, even when the haft no present Thoughts of Wrath to follow up thy Sin? I do not fay, but it is lawful to Mount for Fear of Wrath; but 'tis comfortable to Christian, when he can observe that sometim on the first Discovery of Sin, before any Though of its woful Fruit come into his Mind, it for with woundeth his Heart, for then it appears be Grief for Sin, because 'tis Sin, which is tru godly Sorrowing; We find, Pfal. 65. 3. 1 quities prevail against me, as for our Tra greffions, thou falt purge them away. Here Sin lamented as bitter, when yet there is Fai in the very Time that these Sins shall be pur ed away: Thou has Cause to be comforted. whom Sin is bitter, when thou halt great E pecations of Pardon, and the Remembrance thy Sin melting thy Heart into thy great Grief, when thou confidereft the tender M cies of God, in pardoning all thy Iniquiting Sins against Love, gives the Child of Gods deepest Wounds; hast thou it not to say, The the Thoughts of Hell and Wrath hath maded Heart very obdured? But the Thoughts God's Love, and Care of thy own Soul has for ned it, and poured it out in Mourning, that et thou shouldest provoke him to Anger, who fo gracious to thee.

p,

ve bi

eft

n

e. nts

5

ne

ed,

ké

va

e h

lov

, t

111

WOL

rcie

6. Canst thou not give some Instance of p ticular Sins that are now in a great Meas subdued, and thy Heart departed from the

mult be examined nothing thou canft know of, but by the ace of God? Such Sins as thou wast once ery flave unto? Canft thou not fay, That by Grace of God thy Feet are kept from illing in a great Measure? Pfal. 18. 36. hy turning from Sin is the furest Evidence Repentance, Pfal. 119. 56. s. We are obliged also, to try our Obedience

God.

at th

e le

tho

up

Nou

to

tim

oug

fort

ears

tru

3. 1

Tra

ere

Fai

pur

ted,

nce

reat

M

uitie

odt

T

idet

hts

as fo

at el

who

of p

Aeal

n th

First, Because Christ will not own us for his iends, if we be not found Obedient to him. on 15. 14. Te are my Friends, if ye do whatver 1, Command you. Therefore as we would by the Happinels and Comfort of his Friend p, we must study Obedience, as we would ve his Countenance lifted up upon us at his ble, and be used as his Friends indeed; We oft endeavour to have it clear, that we obey

n from the Heart, Rom. 6. 17.

2. By our Obedience, we testify whose Serits we are, Rom. 6. 16. Know ye not, that whom ye field your felves Servants to obey. Servants ye are to whom je obey, whether of unto Death, or of Obedience unto Righteness. This therefore should be carefully ed, If the Course of our Life be serious to Lord, if we be indeed his Servants, he will ke us eat, but others shall be hungry, his vants shall eat of the hidden Manna; ye shall e his Company, when others are far from any lowship with him, John r2. 26. And where I , there shall also my Servant be: If any n lerve me, bim will my Father bonour. As would enjoy all thefe, the very choicest of rcies. 1. To ear the best of Soul food. 2.

D 2

To

Our Sincerity in Repentance To be accepted into near Communion with Christ. 3. The Father to put Honour upon you. 4. As ye would fing for Joy, when o. thers howl for Vexation of Spirit. And 5. As ya would at length serve him, and see his Face together, Rev. 22. 3, 4. Labour to have it fecur. ed, that ye are entered into his Service, and letit not discourage you from this Search, into your ferving and obeying of him, that you find great Failings; for he whole Servant ye defire to be hath the Tongue of the learned, and is able to furnish you with such Distinctions, as that ye may be found faithful, the' not perfect Servany He faw it necessary, to have that recorded to encouraging the Sincere in Heart, Matth. 26 41. The Spirit is willing, but the Flesh is weat And that some Perfons of many Failings, yo their Heart was perfect all their Days, as All 3 Chron. 15. 17. The Lord knoweth how t manage his own People's Heart, fo as the Condescensions shall not be perverted into Latitude of Sinning, but only to strengthe when they are under Fears, that their Service is not accepted. Thus the Apostle Paul con forteth himself, that the' he found a Law him ring him from the Good he would, yet he lighted in the Law of God, after the inwa Man, Rem. 7. 22. Nor was this Comfort on Paul's, but remaineth to be a great Encourage ment to every Christian, who can say with Delusion or Dissimulation, That he findeth Heart inclined, and let upon Obedience to G in all Things, Pfal. 119. 112. I have inclin my Heart to perform thy Statutes always, en unto the End

Ofh

be if

m

the

DI

voi

bec

ha

wha

e

vas

5.

Prec

en

nd

19.

2.

is t

ot d

da

lind

ppea

ifpu

met

r D

b. B

cart

kee

hen

pref

2. The Lord's Table should be approached in Obedience to his Command. A Communicant should be engaged to that Ordinance, not only because of the rich Benefits he may expect there, if he be seeking Christ, but because of his Command, Do this in Remembrance of me; and therefore should examine, if a Principle of Obedience leadeth him to that Work; and for your Help to find out the Sincerity of your Obedience, examine.

First, If thou seekest the Lord's Precepts; hat rot only thou endeavourest to perform what thou already knowest, but lest any Duty e omitted, thou fearchest for that Duty; this vas a Comfort to the Man of God, Pfal. 119. 5. I will walk at Liberty, because I seek thy Precepts. Thus we find the Man of God to ofen praying, that he would teach him his Law; nd not hid his Commandment from him, Pfal.

th

no

0.

As

ace ur. Lit

our reat

be,

e to

ye.

ints: for

26

ye

AS W t

t he

nto

the rvio

COD

hin

ie d

3 90 41

t on

urag itho

eth b

o G

nelin 5, CD

3. T

19. 19. 2. When Duty is discovered to you, and that is the present Season for such a Duty; dare ye ot defer it conferring with Flesh and Blood, darken a clear Duty; as many do who have no find to Obedience, taking Pains that it may ppear no Duty, which once was made clear; isputing their Light unto Darkness, which bemeth a Snare to their Souls, Putting Light r Darkness, and Darkness for Light, Isa. 5. o. But if the Laws of God be so written in thy leart, that thou makest haste and delayeth not keep his Commandments, as Rsal. 119 60. hen thou art in the Way to the fame Comfort press'd, Verse 58. Thou art my Portion, O Lord. 3. Is it not the Defire of thy Soul, to be

Our Gofpel Obedience always in some Obedience to God? Pfal. 119. 44. I will keep thy Law continually: Art thou atraid to be out of the Path of Duty at any Time never thinking thy felf fafe, but when thou an obeying God, even in thy worldly Concerns or whatever thou haft to do? And canst thou go from one Duty to another, as the Lord direfeth, tho' thou be engaged in a Duty ven plealant to thee; yet if the Lord call theeto another, thou goell not grudgingly to it, no wishing in thy Heart, that God had not commanded it, but judging all his Commandment right! Pfal, 119. 128. Thou dare not carve ou thine own Work, thou dare not be wifer that thy Lord, laying, Such a Piece of Work weuld do better than be requires; For to be a Follow er of God, is sufficient to thee: This is the Principle of his Children, as Epb. 5. 1.

0

112

ġ.

201

03

ve

bi

hy

on

of

ve i

15.

on

nai

Cert

God

hd

e r

cce

vec

6.

hy

Ien

latt

e be

re

4. Hath God made thee serious and frequent in Prayer, that he would teach thee to do his Will, not only to know it, but to do it? Pfal 143. 19- Teach me to do thy Will. Dost that improve the Promise of the New Testament is new Obedience? I will write my Law in the Hearts, Heb. 8. 10. And drawing Grace of Christ's Fulness for doing of his Will, John 16. Go then, and get more where he offer

eth himfelf.

5. Is the rejoycing of thy Heart, when Go helpeth thee to obey with spiritual chearful Go pel Obedience, when he maketh thy Feet a Hinds, Pfal. 15. 33, so that thou runness and oft not weary; and if thou find that thou ha not obeyed God from the Heart in any Duty tho Man should give the Applause, and be say

must be examined. ing, God appeared in Juch a Performance; yet thy Heart is heavy, and ready to fink within thee, for want of the Testimony of a good Conscience, knowing thou did not serve God in Spirit? Dost thou frame thy Duties for God's Eye, and not for Man's? Is pleafing of him thy Study? Canst thou safely aver it with Confidence in the Sight of God, that notwithflanding of many Failings, yet it is thy onstant Endeavour to please him? Then thou mayest have Confidence towards God, I John 2. 21, 22. Beloved, if our Hearts condemn us ot, then we have Confidence towards God. And phatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his Commandments, and do those bings that are pleasing in his Sight. And for hy Comfort, whom God hath made fincere, ompare this with the Words of the same Apoffic, 1 Fohn 1. 18. If we fay we have no Sin. ve deceive our selves, and the Truth is not in s. Here we may fee how these two Things onfilt in the same Persons; i. The Sense of renaining Sin and Imperfections, and yet 2. The Certainty of doing those Things which please od, whereupon the Conscience is comforted, nd holy Confidence ariseth: But let that fill e remembred, That what we do can only be cceptable, and our selves accepted, in the Beoved.

119

hou

me

art

rns

thou

di.

very

ee to

rot

om.

ent

e out

tha

euld

llow-

the

uen o hi

Pfall thou their their

7ob

offer

Go

Gol

et #

t an

a ha

Duty

fay

ing

6. Dost thou take care not to be ashamed of my Lord's Words, but confesseth him before sen? Then take Comfort from what Christ saith, satth 10. 32. Whosever therefore shall confess to before Men, him also will I confess also be the my Father which is in Heaven; and mind

D 4

what

Our Gospel Obedience what follows in the next Verfe, But who foem s no hall deny me before Men, him will I alse dem And the' we have not often the Occasion such publick Confessions as many bleffed Win nesses had before us, yet while we corver with Men on Earth, we shall be found eith confessing Christ, his Words, and true Gods nefs, or ashamed and fainting: Great may h their Comfort. who avow Holine's in a'l Con panies. This is the more to be adverted, h cause if some Christians be permitted to kee their Chambers, or much igore retired ho Converse with Men, then they obtain for Measure of comfortable exactness in their Pra tice; but no fooner engaged in Company, b fainting appears, fainking from their form Exactness, and failing of the Duties require in all Company, finfully forgetting God, when by they often return with Lofs to their Soul and a condemning Confcience. Therefore the Fear of being denied by Chrift, fill infi ence thy Deportment, more than Fear of Mer Disp'easure. 7. When thou art helped in lon Sincerity to obey the Lord, having a Reine to all his Commands, endeavouring to act thy Obedience by Grace out Christ's Fulne and taking Delight to do his Will; yet a

of your Mercies. Thou thinkest in Heart, the

thou not of the same Mind that Christ requi eth, Luke 17. 10. When ye shall have done thefe Things which are commanded you, fo We are unprefitable Servants; Though yeta Comfort in obeying from the Heart, as an vidence of God's Grace and Favour, yet da not trust to it, as a procuring Gause of the let

mces

Fool,

Grace

160 1

re r

he

un

ft

A

F

in,

nd

is

om

ur

en

ot

VO

or

ha

re

2

s no Cause to boast of the best of thy Performmes, than if a Man should declare himself a Fool, by boasting of filthy Rags: Then the Grace that helpeth thee to obey, maketh thee is humble, and of the poor in Spirit, who re rich and blessed in Christ's Account.

## CHAP. IV.

Sense of Sin necessary before partaking.

The third Inference.

n c

Wi

Verl

odk Ly b

kee

Com

Pra

Title

line

hen

ou

el

nAi

Men

lon

po

9

Ind

ta

qui

2 6

tal

n- B

da

les

the

His bleffed Ordinance of Christ, being the Communion of his Body and Blood; hen Communicants are to approach it with a numble Sense of their Sin, as needing the Virtue of that precious Blood.

And that this is necessary, consider,

First, That if you have not the Sense of your in, you cannot duly regard a crucified Christ; nd so may mistake the whole Work, despising is Death, as of no great Use for you; and ome cannot, and will not apply his Blood for ourging away of Sin and Guist, for thou art not ensible of Guist. This of it self, were there othing else, will make there eat and drink unvorthily, undervaluing that Life giving Death; or the Communicant's Work is humbly and hankfully to receive a crucified Christ, represented in that Ordinance, as knowing they erish without him.

2. If there be to humbling Sense of Sin, thou halt partake as a Hypocrite, pretending before had and Men, that thou comest to embrace

D

Chrift

Senle of Sin necessary

Christ as the only Propitiation for thy Sins and yet there is no fuch Thing on thy Heart; Thou doft not judge thy fell fo Guilty, or the ever thou provoked God to such Wrath, but the less might have ferved; thou felt no luch; Burden of thy Sin, but such as thy felf could hear with great eafe; thou wonderest there should be such a Stir in the World about Sin, thou no ver committed any Sin, but thou haft a coven ing of thine own to cast over it. Thou could est at any Time after thy greatest Abominati ons with the whorish Woman, Prov. 30. 20 Wipe thy Mouth, and fay, I have done no Wich edness: If that thou comest to the Lord's Table thou wilt but receive Bread and Wine, finding need of no more.

. 3. If thy Sirs, do nothing fmart and wound thee, thou wants the very best Qualifications of a Communicant, which is hungring after the Bread of Lite, For be fatisfieth the longing Soul Pfal. 107. 9. The Lord hath his Eyes upon fus more than all others, Pfal 69. 2. But to this Man will I look, even to him that is pure, and of a contrite Spirit; He findeth out such, when others are paffed by, such as are sensible of their Guilt, that they wonder that he should look upon them any other Way, but to confume them fuch as are ashamed to look up to him, because of their Iniquities, Pfal. 40. 12. And yet at looking for a favourable Look, they cannot look up, and yet cannot but look up, Necessity con traineth them to hang upon him for Merch knowing they perish without him; such as the will be griciously visited and received, 1/a. 57 14. He will revive the Spirit of the bumble

476

nd.

nou

ca

nd 1

nd t

4.

nd !

He

g (

the

b H

0;

e n

hou

ade

ay

bir

ou

e b

ful :

awi

ifea

t fe

, f

t co

ing

.17

5.

een

is i

nse

the

der

nno

rati

before partaking 83 nd revive the Heart of the contrite Ones. But nou that art a Stranger to these Contritions of leart, will be a Stranger also to these Revivings; nd no wonder, for thou findest no need of them; nd therefore consider,

irt:

tha

tha

hi

uld

uld

ne

ver-

ald.

ati

20

ich

hic

ing

und

t ha

out

inch

this

and

hen

neir

ook

em

attle

are

ook

con-

rcy,

hele

57

ble

4114

4. That 'tis the Way of God first to Wound. nd then to Heal, Deut. 22. 39. I Wound and Heal: If thou didft never know any woundg of Heart for Sin, what healing canst thou ther expect or value? For no Wounding, and Healing; no casting down, and no raising ; no Sickness, and no Physician; For e whole need not a Physician, but the Sick: hou halt no use for his coming with Healing der bis Wings, thou hast nothing to heal, he ay spare his Visit until thou hast more need him, and keep his Medicines for others. Thus ou mayelt fit down at the Lord's Table with e best, but Christ and thy Soul have no merul Meeting. When the Poor and Needy are awing out of Christ's Fulness, getting their iseases healed, and their Soul restored; thou fent away empty, neither art thou disappoint-, for thou fought after no more; thou canft complain of Christ, for he refused thee noing thou fought; thou art like thefe, Rev. 17. I bave need of notbing.

5. Confider also, that of all the Meetings bereen Christ and poor Sinners on this Earth,
is is most endearing and comfortable, when
mse of deep Guilt and deep Mercy meet tother; sometimes the Sinner is ready to sink
der the Weight of Guilt, 'tis a Burden they
mnot bear, the Fear of God's Wrath and Seration from him being intolerable; the Soul

chusing

Senfer of Sin nece flary 31 chusing rather if possible, to be reduced to no. thing, and fometimes ready to cry out, O bappy, no Beings, being compared with me, thou Shall have no Anguish, but my Anguish I can never bear nor escape, no Mountains can cover me from my Judge. no Death will extinguish my Pain, but if I die in my Sins, my Pain shall never die, Death will flee from me : When thus the poor Sinner is bruised, and can stand no longer, how gracious is that Message, as Fob 33. 24 Deliver him from going down into the Pit. I bave found a Ransom. And Ezek. 16. 6. 1 said un to thee, when thou wast in thy Blood, Live. | died for thee, that thou mayeff not die. I am come that thou mayest have Life, then the Bleffings of these who are ready to perish, an poured out upon the Ransomer : Then as Mical 7. 18. Who is a God like unto thee that pard. eneth Iniquity? The deeper thy Sense of Guilt be, being joyned with some Hope of Mercy thou art in the furer Way for the rich Confolation ons of Gop: They that fow in Tears, shall rea in Foy: The Lord hath appointed the Gan ment of Praile, after the Spirit of Heavinels, Ifa. 61. 3. 6. And tho' thou haft no Fear of Wrath, have

tee

ppe

au

he

ng,

O

pir

ul

ro

abl

reci

e tl

7.

ou

rur

11 (

ee

If;

g t

de it 1

il i

Sal

be

Andmb

ift

do

ilt.

Go

ald the

of

em

6. And tho' thou hast no Fear of Wrath, having Ground to hope that thou art reconciled to God by the Blood of Christ: Yet come humbly, because thy Sins are against such Streams of Mercy running upon thee, and passing by others: Thou knowest that thou hast never lived suitable to the greatness of thy Mercy, never sully paid thy Vows, never glorised God in Body and Spirit, as it became one, not his own but bought with a Price. Much is required a thee.

before Partaking

7,

lt

er

m

n, 161

he er, 24

300

un-

2. 1

am

the

are

icah

ard.

Guilt

ercy,

olati-

real

Gar-

nels

hay.

led to

hum-

reams

lived

never

op it

SOW

red a thee,

ce, because much is given thee: For, if ope of Pardon make thy Sin easy, thou hast ause to suspect both thy self and thy Hope: here are no Convictions should be more humbng, than foolish requitting of the Lord : And Grief more grieving, than grieving of his pirit, who minded our Griefs, and knew our ouls in Adversities: Thou wilt not want Mat-r of humbling to take with thee to the Lord's able, and need of renewed Application for that recious Blood, if thou open thine Eyes to e thy Way, Fer. 2. 23.

7. Come humbly in the Sense of thy Sin, that cu mayest value the least Mercy, and the very rumbs that fall from his Table; and if such a Il Cup of Consolation be not poured out to ce as to others, or as at other Times to thy i; yet to justify God in thy Heart, not thinkg thou haft hard Measure, not wondring if he de his Face from thee, but rather wondering it shine upon thee, confidering thy Provocains: This true Sense of thy unworthiness, Il make thee think, O that I may have a Cup Salvation, when I go to his Table, whether

he a Cup of present Consolation or not.

And that thou mayest approach with some mbling Sense of thy Sin, Consider, that there ist be some more deadly Poyson in Sin, than do apprehend, when no lefs doth expiat the by o ilt, than that Blood which is called the Blood God, that no other Sacrifice nor Offering ld avail. Study O Christian, to know more the Demerit of Sin, the greatness of the Jusof God, that would accept of no other Atement, and the greatness of thy Deliverance: if thou art now a Believer, that the weight Wrath is not come upon thee: And think withy felf, thou by thy Sins pierced him, the brought blessed Jesus to sweat these great Dro of Blood, thou pressed on him with the Weig of thy Sins, until he cried out, My God, God, why hast thou for faken me? Canst the want a humbling Sense of Sin, and think the was for thee? Canst thou yet mind it, a not Mourn? What hateful Hearts have a that are not more pierced with the piercing Christ? It is a Wonder, if many of us find Interest in that Death, wherewith we are little concerned.

2. Be particular and impartial in search out the Aggravations of thy Sin from thy You up; and when Convictions arise in thy Coscience, choke them not, but intreat them as Mercy, until they he ripened for gracious humling. Thou mayest soon lay aside thy Convitions, but not so soon take them up again: may be, God gave thee Mercy of many Covictions, but thy Love to Sin has mastered the all, that now thy Conscience lets thee Sin whease, being seared, and thy Heart hardner and no wouder, for many Wakenings of Coscience that still ends in Security, makes a Hearts as hard as Iron: Many Heats, and ma Cools, makes the Iron harder.

7

B

rí

ric

di

Ha

te

11

de

e

 $\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{r}}$ 

Blo

N

in

ar

3. But when none of thy Meditations or Co victions can fotten thy Heart, but thou ca behold thy Sin, and not grieve, and often co fess it, yet canst not Mourn, never get to Heart poured out to God; except some Weig of Affliction press thee, and then thou wilt po before partaking.

a Prayer; when the Loid is chastning thee, when thy Affliction is over, the pouring of thy Heart is at an end: I say, when hing prevaileth with thy obdured Heart, yet s God, that there is a promised Spirit of urning, Zech. 12. 10. They shall lock upon whom they have pierced, and they shall out go to his blessed Ordinance, as is exsect go to his blessed Ordinance, as is exsect, fed, fer. 50. 4. Going and weeping. And see Joyn thy self to the Lord, in a perper Covenant.

## CHAP. V.

Communion with Christ should be known before partaking.

be fourth Inference.

ght

the

Dro

Veig

d, a

ik th

t, a

e I

cing

finds

are

rchi

You

. Co

n as

hum

onvi

n:

d the

n wi

Co

es o

l ma

r Co

Cal

en co

et t

Weig

t po

Co

that the worthy Receiver at the Lord's Table obtain the Communion of his Body Blood: Then Communicants are obliged to erstand what that is which is called Communiwith Christ, before they partake, lest they be dignorant of it, when they partake: Consider that true Communion with Christ, being Happiness and Honour of all who obtain it, teth the greatest Seriousnels to know how Mortals partake of it: And though it be terful, yet the exceeding Riches of free e hath made it fure. For Believers have Priviledge of entering into the Holiest by Blood of Jesus, and so obtain a more graci-Nearness to God, than those who remain in the outter Court: And that this may ir for the Encouragement of those who only a Value for it, but Fear that this Fellowfhip

fhip is referved wholly for a better Life. I sha by the Help of God, shew First, That Belie ers in this Life partake a particular and intima Fellowship with Christ, Secondly, Its preparator Antecedents whereby they are brought into i And Thirdly, Wherein it consisteth, and the Way how it is enjoyned, so far as God given to understand it, I can promise the Reader a more.

For the First, This blessed Communion with the Lord is not only commanded in the 0 and New Testament, Micah 6. 8. Walk bum ly with thy God. John 15. 4 Abide in me, at 1 in you. And so is made the plain Duty of the People of God to seek after it, but is also promised, Psal. 140. 13. The upright shall dwell thy Presence. John 14. 13. We will come us him, and make our Abide, with him; so the Believers may expect Success in their Prayer and Endeavours after Communion with Go For Faithful is be that bath promised, He 10. 23.

tween Christ and Believers, doth undenial prove this Communion; he being the He and Believers the Body, supplied in every by the Head, Ephesians 4. 16. He the Viand we the Branches, John. 15. 4. The ve Design and Scope of these Similitudes is to he forth Christ's continued Communication, a the Believers Participation.

Thirdly, The Experience of the Godly whath published it doth also prove its Certain 1 John 1. 2. And truly our Fellowship is with Father and with his Son Jesus Christ, C

ic

cle

rea

Fo

ear

6 th

Gli

Fi

chithe

hb

o tl

d I

no

an th

y th

od

n h i

to

hav h th

rfla

oug

any

teng and

for

kno

our

For 1

be known before Partaking 89 3. 1 fat under bis Shadow cles 2. with reat Delight. Fourtbly, Believers remarking his drawing ear and withdrawing from their Souls, Cant. 1. He bath come into bis Garden, and Cant. 6. He had withdrawn himself. Lam. 3. 17. the Day when I cried thou drewest near; and film 13. 1. Why bideft thou thy Face, &c. Fiftbly, This Communion with Christ is of ch Necessity, that a Believer can do nothing ithout it, and on this Account, Christ requirhhis Followers to abide in him, John 15. 5. that they do but discover their Ignorance, d Estrargement from God, who think there no nearer Communion with him necessary an the external Administration of Ordinances, the Word and Sacraments; for many do eny these externally, and do only draw near to o th od with their Lips, and their Hearts far raye on him, Isa. 29. 13. The godly Man find-Go , He h it good to draw near unto him, and so near, to find him the Strength of his Heart, Plal. . 26. This is intimate Communion indeed, is b have the Lord the Strength of a Man's Heart. eniab He h that our merciful God would give the un-Vi bught on so near a Help as this; for such the very well golin the Strength of the Lord God to he any Work he requireth, himself being the ength of their Heart. What if our Heart be and as a dry withered Branch of a Vine that is for no Work, yet that Witheredness shall not known, when he cometh to be the is w our Heart. ift, C For the Second Thing proposed how the People

nat

101

th

1 1

win

um

2, 41

of t

pr

vell

of God are brought into this Communion of Christ.

of

:0

to

M

t.

ed

du

ate

oW

, a

, ai

y Ch

alf

11

th

b

is

in

eti

gh

ly E M

wl

e a

ım

fts

W

Firft, The Fountain of it is the eternal free Love of God, whereby lo many as ple the Father are given to the Son, by that a nal, mysterious and merciful Transaction tween the Father and him, and by him to redeemed and prepared for the everlasting Joyment of God, compare John 17. 6. Th they were, and thou gaveft them me, with \$ 6. 37. All that the Father giveth me, Shalla unto me. He will effectually draw them his Communion, They shall come unto me, fo must meet together. 2. According to glorious Transaction in the Covenant of demption, The eternal Son of God is faid to bis Delight with the Sons of Men before Foundation of the World, Proverbs 8. 31. 1 known unto God are all his Works from the ginning, Things future being as present to Intuition; to that the Son of God hath alw taken Pleasure in these of the Sons of Men, were given him of his Father. 3. Purfuan the same Transaction, and in order to 'tis! complishment : I: pleased the Son of God of to appear before his Incarnation in the Sin tude of finful Men on Earth, and converses Men as a Fruit of his eternal Delight in the and a Prelude of his Incarnation, as one ing this gracious Nearnels, and more confp ous Communion with him, Gen. 32. 24. 3 was left alone, and there wrestled a Man bim, Daniel 3. 22. HE appeared as a keeping Company with three godly Men in Furnace, and bis Form appeared also at

be known before partaking of God; This fourth glorious Man made Place designed for Torment to the Three, a se of Joy, and a very Paradife, 4. In orto the same partaking of Communion with , a Covenant of Grace is published, which Marriage Covenant, 1/a, 54. 5. Thy Makthy Husband. 2. Cor. 11. 2. I have efed you to one Husband; By Virtue of this ourable Relation, Pelievers may plead for dwelling with them in this holy Commu-, 5. In due Time the Son of God was inate, taking upon him our Nature, that his owship might be more agreeable to our Na-, and we come the more familiarly unto and thereby to have the more feeling Symy with us, Heb. 2. 14. For as much then as Children were Partakers of Flesh and Blood; also bimfelf likeways took Part of the same, through Death, be might deftroy him that the Power of Death, and verle 18. For in be himself bath suffered, being tempted, is able to succour them that are tempted. ing taken our Nature, he continued for time in the World, and converted with ng us, and we hebeld bis Glory. And gh this People were not always to have his ly Presence; yet at that Time he did mat so much of his Power, Meekness, Patience. Mercy, that thereby he did facilitate the wledge of spiritual Communion with him: ealso beheld his Glory, and had spiritual munion with him while he was in the World. fter he had given a gracious Taste of his whip, and given Intructions for its Continuance

07 B

nal

Plea

it. et

ion

to

ng.

. Th

th #

alla

m i

ne,

to

of

tobe

re

. A

be

to

alw

n,

uan

is

d of

Sin fe w

the his

in

41

Communion with Christ Should 92 tinuance in a spiritual Manner, in his own pointed Time he purchased Reconciliation all that were given him, laying down his for them, that being reconciled by his Blo they might be capable of his Fellowship, he agreed they might walk together, and it 3. 18. The just suffered for the unjust, the might bring us to God; and Ephefians 2 But now in Christ Jesus, ye who were some afar off, are made nigh by the Blood of Christ that his Sufferings were to bring his People this gracious Fellowship with God. 7. h der to their actual Fellowship with him qualifieth them by pouring out his Spirit, I 36. 26. Anew Heart will I give you, an new Spirit will I put within you. When they are made meet for the Master's Use, fantlified People, 2 Tim. 2. 21. Without there could be no Communion with a holy our perverse Natures being rather incline hide our selves from him, and say, Let the mighty depart from us; but by the renewis the Holy Ghoft they have the Spirit of L whereby the Defire of their Soul is toward His Fellowship comes to be their deliberan delectable Choice : So great a Change the Spirit of God make, Eph. 2. 22. In T of God through the Spirit. And by the Spirit, they obtain the Grace of Faith which Fruit of the Spirit, Galatians 5. 22. And this Faith they receive Jesus Christ him Fobn 1. 12. Then we are united to Christ receiving him, and being united to him, dwelleth in our Hearts by Faith, Eph.

at C

w u

eive

lled

this

e of

ick

. 4

bt b

e c

tb

ter

y 0

be i ber

an

dei

rft.

ica

re

or

rs

h

T

de

H

he To

d

be known before partaking at Communion with Christ doth infallibly w upon our Union with him, for here he eived, there he dwelleth; no wonder Faith lled precious, seeing thereby we are brought this inestimable Benefit of having Christ the e of Glory dwelling in us; not for any inick Worth of our Faith, but according to . 4. 16. Therefore it is of Faith that it t be by Grace, free Grace began it, free e carrieth it on, free Grace will perfect this munion; in placing the Believer there, hee he shall go no more out, but be for ever the Lord, and where it began, there must ternal Center be, Even the Praise of the y of his Grace, Eph. 1. 16. be third Thing is to know more particular-

berein this Communion with Chrift doth conand bow we partake of it; which we are to

wn

nis I

Blo

, be

1 7

the

2.

mel

rift

plei

· In

im,

t, E 41

Vhen

ut

lyG line

the

Wi

fU

ardi

rate

ged

n w

ne f

bich

And

hin

hrif

im, 6.3 der thefe two Ways, rst, As Believers are Receivers only of Comications from Christ. 2. As they are made e themselves in receiving this Communion. or the First, Believers are said to be Parrs of Christ himself, Heb. 3. 14. They him, he is theirs; a great Interest, a great ! Shall be not with bimjelf freely give us Things. Rom. 8. 32. A large Inheritance der than the Earth, larger than the out-Heaven of Heavens, the Light and Glory he best and purest Heaven, what Thought form Man can apprehend aright of this der? That, that One may be faid to be , Cant. 2. 16. He is mine, and I am bis. evers partake of Christ as to both his Nas, 1 Peter 1. 4. We are made Partakers of

How to come to partake the Divine Nature; they partake of his Lo and Favour, and thereby are admitted to a go cious Acces, Epb. 3, 12. In whom we be Boldness, and Access. 2. They have the Ben fit of his divine Attributes, Omnipotency, W dom, Holiness, Mercy, &c. Ezek. 36, 9. 1 bebold I am for you. The Believer hath il the Benefit of his humane Nature, Heb. 4. 1 For we have an High Priest which cannot touched with the feeling of our Infirmities, was in all Things tempted like as we are, an yet without Sin. This fweetneth and ftrengt neth our Communion, as the Words of the h lowing Verse sheweth, Let us therefore on with Boldness to the Throne of Grace.

b

en

th

d

ni

n,

he

60

·le

2 6

e

ap.

tue

an

ge,

tog

to

R I

ye

Th

; a

Ba

Ri

eth

lee

A

fod,

in t

2. Believers have Communion with Christ his Offices: As to his Priefly Office, he is a Passover sacrificed for us, I Cot. S. 7. The B liever is hleffed for ever, by that one ( fering, Heb. 10. 4. As to his Prophetical 0 fice, Christ is the great Prophet, Deut. 18. whom we are to hear, who is made of G unto us. Wifdom, I Car. 1. 30. Thus we ha that Benefit of an Understanding to know h that is true, I John 5. 20. Here also our De by partaking of Christ is deep. For we we blind and had remained to for ever, if he d not open the Eyes of the Blind. So also as is King in Zion, Pfalm 2. 6. and King Saints, Rev. 16. 3-Thus he maketh a bleff Conquest of us unto himself, making us a will People by his Power, Pfalm 110. 34 There no more to do when he pleafeth, but arife, follow me, and 'tis done, Matth, 9 9 Thus ruleth in Believers, subduing their miquin

of Communion with Christ

us his People are commanded to rejoice greatbecause of their King, Zechariah 9. 9. Here Believers share deep in Communion with rift, bearing them through the Throng of emies within and without safely to Heaven, making themselves Kings and Priests un-

their God, Rev. 5. 9.

gn ba

W F all

. 1

ot l

s, b

4 s

ength

ne fo

COR

he B

e 0 al O

1. 1

of G

e ha

w M

De

e we

he d

as

ing

Blett

willi

here

Se, d

Thus

quit Th

. Our bleffed Surety and Redeemer not only d to bring us to God, but to fecure this Comnion, carrieth the Believer fill along with n, for in his Refurrection he hath them toher with him, They are quickned together b Chrift, Eph, 2. 5. And raifed up togetber. te 6. That very A& of Power that raised from the Dead, raiseth also all his: They risti re dead in Sins, and while such they were tue of Christ's Resurrection, they are quickand qualified for Communion with the lig God; to that there also the Allowance is e, and the Communion near, being railed together with Christ.

. In his Ascension he doth not leave them. to spiritual Communion with them; for a he is afcended, and the World feeth him yet Believers by Faith fee him, John 140 The World feeth me no more, but ye fee ; and wherefoever he go, because be liveth hall live also; then their Communion with ftill holdeth, the Influences of Lite coneth ftill upon Believers, they live with him, lee him when the World cannot fee hime And when he is fet down at the right Hand

od, yet they are not forgot, for be appearin the Presence of God for them, Heb. 9.

24. And

How to come to partake 96 24. And continueth his Intercession, for passed of this blessed Communion: Hea liveth to make Intercession: The Believerh Com nun on with him as his Advocate, to pe his Cause before his Father, I John 2. 1. has not turned off his People upon Earthw he is exalted himfelf; O happy Interest inChi Love, that nothing can separate; no increa inconceivable Pleasure and Glory in the and lofty Place, caufing any Forgetfulness of poor wearied Travellers longing to be within but whatever they have to do there, he is my and will appear their Advocate and do h Work; so that when they have finished the Course, they have no more to do but to a into Peace; all being Friends where they and all this by him.

o T

is ft

ore

en,

wn

1; 10

ly d

And

urec

ins

er W

inte

ethe

re i

us (

led

y h

bin

Blef

by a

ate

He

; 1

ha

to

nio

190

wi

FI

my

ich

e i

at

6. And when he cometh again accompan with his mighty Angels to judge the Wo yet Believers must still be near him; There they are set on his right Hand, Matthew 33. But this is not all, for they shall be set Ibrones also judging the twelve Tribes of In Matthew 19. 28. they cordially confenting his judging, and what Sentence he shall p Neither is this all, but more is yet comi with what Humility, Reverence, Sobriety Admiration should we think on these Words lowing! Fobn 17. 22. And the Glory which gavest me, I have given them; that they me one, even as we are one. And Rev. 3. 21 him that overcometh, will I grant to fit with on my Throne: He only who spake these We can give us to understand them for our Good Comfort, without erring by proud, vain dange

of Communion with Christ. 07 ngerous Imaginations, but let us observe these Things, I, That the Glory of the Believ is still to be near Christ. 2. That he who ore Time had his Delight with the Sons of en, continueth his Love, untill he fet them wn in heavenly Places together with him-; fo that this bleffed Communion was eterly defigned, and shall be eternally enjoyed. And now in Time is the Seaton to have it ured, before we enter into that Eternity, what ins can be sufficient for a Pledge of being for with the Lord; Oh that so few of Men apinted to an Eternity, mind where it shall be, ether with Christ, or with Devils; a little re Time will discover it, and Time is preus on this very Account, that we are yet ed into Fellowship with the Son of God, and y have Hope of fuch a Beginning of it here, as bing present or to come shall separate, 1 Cor. 1.9. Bleffed Jesus Christ hath opened a Door for by a new and living Way, Which he bath conated for us, through the Vail, that is to bis Flesh, Heb. 10- 10.

white and of his

Te

th th

ley

pan Wor

bere

Jet Ist

ting

1 p

omi

ety

icht

ma 21

with

e Wo

Good

ange

He hath opened his Door, and standeth knock; knocking at our Doors for this Fellowship: hath a Desire to use his Followers as Friends, to admit them into a comfortable Comnion with him, John 15. 15. Henceforth I you not Servants; for the Servant knoweth what his Master doth; but I have called Friends, for all Things that I have heard my Father I have made known unto you; ich is not so to be understood, as if they e no more to serve him: For when they at their best, his Servants shall serve him,

of Communion with Christ •8 and fee his Face, Rev. 22. 3. And well may it serve the best of them at their best. But the Matter is, that Believers are admitted to more than the ordinary Priviledge of Servants, which is to have great Mysteries and Secrets revealed to them; for fo our Lord explaineth it. The Servant knoweth not what his Lord doth, by

for

on

m

nic

ha

rea

tha

get

om

luc

il

ng

3

Pail

Con

ive

3.

esh

4.

me

ons

ge

A

mle

5.

fe t

ey L

Wa

d fee

him

23

6. N

fain

Fel

I have made known unto you. &c. He sometime openeth the very fecret Counsel of God to them The Father bimfelf loveth you, John 15. 27. and

Plalm 25. 14. The Secret of the Lord is mil

them that fear bim.

This leadeth me to the fecond Thing propol ed: That Believers are made active in enter taining this Communion, wherein Christ an the Believer do intimately converle together Friends, tho' with a due distance on their Part this Communionis the very Life of a Believer Gal. 2. 20. I live; yet not I, but Christ live in me; this only maketh the Believer fruit John 16. 4. Abide in me, and I in you. the Branch cannot bear Fruit of it felf, exce it abide in the Vine ; for the better understan ing of this actual Fellowship with Chris, shall premise these few Things.

First, That tho' the infinite and immense ! vine Majesty be not far from every one of for in bim, we live, move and bave our Ben Acts 16. 28. yet as to his gracious Present fome are said to be afar off, Pfalm. 73. They that are far from thee shall perish; and are required to draw nigh to him, James 4. and thele who were far off are made nigh, I 2. 13. So that thele Expressions of being n unto, or far from God are Scriptural; and the

How to some to partake 99 fore would not be mistaken, or stambled at byany, on the Account that God is every where present.

2. There is no special and gracious Communion with Christ where there is not first Union with him by Faith; some wonder that they have not that Communion with Christ that they read and hear of, but consider not the Reason, that they are not agreed, and so cannot walk together. How considently, and I fear ignorantly do some speak of Communion with God, as if it were lue to them, who as yet are incapable of it, until they be reconciled to God, there being no entering into the Holiest, but by the Blood of Jesus.

3. After a poor Sinner is united to Christ by Paith, he is never altogether deprived of some Communion with him, Becaufe I live, ye shall ive allo, and Christ dieth no more; and verfe 3. We will make our Abode with him. And that believeth fall never die, John 11. 26. 4. Yet every Believer is not admitted to the me Degree of Nearnels, as to the Manifeffaons of God's gracious Prefence, every Believgetteth not his Face to fhine with that Glory Mojes, Exod. 34. 29. Yet he manifesteth mielt to all who firmly leve bim, John 14. 23. 5. The Best of Believers obtain not in this fe that Degree of Nearnets which fometimes y Defire; when Mofes got his Face to fhine, was he covered with the Hand of God, and lee but his Back-parts, after he had befeech. him to shew him his Glery, Exed. 33. 18. 23.

Nor doth one and the same Believer enjoy same Degree of Nearness at all 1 imes; Moses Fellowship with God before that Time his

E o

....

ing n

ne em and

wit

pg

nter

an

er a

Part

ever

livet

uitte

exit

raan

hrift,

nfe D

of

Bei

refem

73:

and

es 4.

of Communion with Christ.

Face did shine, so the Disciples whichwere on the Mount, must come down and take share with other Believers of that which was ordinary. You may be sitting under Christ's Shadow with great Delight this Day, and in a little Time crying out, Saw ye him whom my Soul loveth, my beloved bath withdrawn himself and was gone, Cant. 5. 6.

7. Sometimes Believers do not discern in the very Time, how near they are unto God, and he to them, Gen. 28. 18. Surely the Lord is in this Place, and I knew it not. And sometimes he maketh them know distinctly, that they have Fellowship with him. Cant. 5. 1. and them selves can give an Account of their Fellowship Cant. 3. 4. I found him whom my Soul loveth.

! beld bim, &c.

8. There is sometimes strengthning Comminion with Christ, when their Comfort is not i great as at other Times; P/al. 138. 3. In the Day when I cried, thou answeredst me, an Arengthnedit me with Strength in my Youl. Her is a Prayer, and an Answer to it, which is bld led Communion with God, and is made out by firengthning of the Soul; fo Paul 2 Cor. I 8. He belought the Lord thrice, and obtains a ftrengthning Answer, Verfe 9. My Grace sufficient for thee; This the Lord faid to his giving it him as his Answer: This also w true Communion, and sometimes there is gre Delight in his Fellowship, the Lord is free dispose of it as he will, Cant. 2. 3. I fat und bis Shadow with great Delight, Pfalm 63, Because thou bast been my Help, therefore the Shadow of thy Wings will I rejoice.

hick ong i Hear

hat

us, ield

nore.

h Re

dols

an a

e me

rove

C

17

ir

28

he

He

ru

ek

rife

No

s 1/

ave

Intimate and friendly Converse 101 can but rejoice when they know they are admitted to luch an Habitation, the Wings of the Almighty spread about them: 'Tis also ferioully to be observed, that when the Children of God make Mention of their great Joy in Com. munion with him, they are found usually clearing the Soundness of their joy, by the gracious Help that their Souls partake of; to in this Scripture, Because thou hast been my Help. I find it was true Communion I had by the Help got; and therefore it is allowed Joy, Pfalm 28. 7. My Heart trusted in him, and I am helped, therefore my Heart greatly rejoiceth. Here is Communion with the Lord; for his Heart rusted, & the Lord helped, & finding his help he ejoiceth.'Tis necessary for the People of God to ry any Joy they have in holy Duties, whence it rifeth: Becaufe some may have Delight in Acts of Norship, and yet have no Fellowship with God. s 1/a. 58. 2. And many are apt to think, if they ave joy and pleafures in thefe Duties, that then oubtlets they have Fellowship with God. which becometh a Snare to them, not confiderng the deep Deceit and Hypocrifie of a Man's Heart, which can eafily stretch it self in the xternals of Religion, and that with Pleasure, hat thereby they may think themselves religius, as well as to be thought fo by others; this ieldeth them some Delight, and so much the nore, that notwithstanding of all they perform Religion, they can referve their Lusts and dols of Heart entire, Even the whorish Woman an delight in her Peace offerings to God, that e may have the more Peace in ber Wickedness, roverbs 7. 14, 15. 'Tis her Delight that she E 3 can

On

are

arv:

vith

ime

eth.

mas

the

and

d is

més

have

iem.

Ship

etb,

יוווו

ot 6

2 th

and

Hen

ble

at by

-12

ine

ce i

hi

gre

ee

und

53.

102 with Chrift, is allowed Believers can please God well enough with a show and Ceremony of Religion, and her Heart and Prace tice go to her own Pleasure; therefore all De light in Worship is not sound, and will not prove Fellowship with God. For natural Viva city, the Exercise of common Gifts, hope that it will p'eale God, and sometimes hope of the Applause of Men, may, and doth go a great length to make these Duties pleasant, where then is neither Joy in the Lord nor fanctifying Communion with him : That which is indeed the lor of the Lord, is strengthning to us, Nebemia 10. The Foy of the Lord is our Strength. An if you be admitted to gracious Nearnets, fo a to behold him, we shall thereby in some Ma fure be changed into the same Image, 2 Cor. 1 18. These spiritual Advances in Godliness and Conformity to the same Image to the Son of God are the fafeft Indications and Proofs of the Truth of our Communion with God.

6. Consider also, that this Communion with God is to be found both to in Worship and Walk; for where be recorded bis Name, be emeth to his People, be meeteth with them and blesseth them, Exodus 29. 43. As allow their Practice, Isa. 65. 5. He meeteth him the rejoiceth and worketh Righteousness; These thing being premised, let us now consider, How the blessed Communion between Christ and Believed doth appear.

First, There is peculiar Knowledge that Chil and Believers have of each other John 10. 14. am the good Shepherd, I know my Sheep, an am known of mine; though he knoweth a Things, yet he knoweth them in a special Ma

ret

ner,

beca

13.

man

is

Voice

eho

bei

by 1

ot

not

voic

e i

he

nov

cra

no

dt

nde

6

hu

f A

2

ath

Ian

h

a.

ork

t

hat

lea

arc

by,

7.

Intimate and friendly Converse er, with Approbation; and for his Enemies. ecaule they are rejected, he faith, Matth. 7. 3. Depart, I know you not. And therefore he nanifesteth himself, where he defigns to make is Abode, John 14. 21. 23. They know his Voice. Cant. 3. 8. The Voice of my Beloved, ebold be cometh. And Verse 14. He knoweth beir Voice, Let me bear thy Voice, for sweet is by Voice. Strangers, who never Converse, know of the Voice of one another: They who are his, now his Voice, That they (will ) follow bis vice, and will flee from the Voice of a Strang-, John 10. 45. They know his Voice, when e speaketh unto them by his Ordinances, and hen they observe his Voice, there they attend; nowing Danger of Souls, to take the Voice of trangers for his: They know his Call, and nock, Cant. 5. 2. It is the Voice of my Relov. d that knocketh, saying, open to me : And he nderstandeth their secret Groans, Fer. 31. 18. bave heard Ephraim bemoaning himself: Thus Chilt and Believers have a peculiar way f Acquaintance, that is unknown to others.
2. They mutually mind others in Love, he ath them ever graven on the Palms of his lands, Isa. 49. 19. And they remember him his Ways, and these the Lord meeteth with, 4. 16. 4. Thou meeteft bim that rejiceth and orketh Righteousness, those that remember thee thy Ways. He is that good High Prielt, hat beareth the Names of his People on his leart, and the Defire of their Soul goeth toard him, Ifa. 26. 8. It is the Believer's great by, to think that he mindeth him. Pfal- 40.

7. I am poor and needy, yet the Lord think-

nd

ace

De.

not va-

hat the

reat

nera

om-

Top

And

0 15

View

r. 2

and

God,

the

wit

and, be

lai

the

hing thi

eva

Chril

14.

an

h a Ma

with Christ is allowed Believers. eth upon me. How fatistying is that to corli Friends, when they are affured that whereve they be, yet are affectionately minded by Friend of Worth! If a Man live until mo of his intimate Friends are gone, what a bar comfortless World do they leave him, whe Friends and Familiars are put far from him he fees none that he can unbosom his Soul in this-maketh the World like a very Wilderness him: But here is a Brother born for the Day of Adverfity, when Father and Mother, most sympathizing Friends are removed, yeth is the lame, Yesterday, to Day and for ever he lupplieth all: And often dearest Friends removed from Believers, that Christ himse may be their All, that himself may have the Heart and Fellowship entirely: They used run to their sympathizing Friends with ever Grief, and it may be before they went to Chri with it which Christ observing in any wi whom he determines Fellowship, turneth the C terns utterly dry one Way or other, and then t Man must come to the Fountain, or faint : Ble led Jelus loves to be remembred by his People he writteth a Book of Remembrance for the That thought upon his Name, Mal. 3. 16. Con plains when they forget him, Fer. 2. 32. 1 People bave forgotten me, Days without Num er: But when his People come to be well quainted with the Bleffings of his Fellowshi the Meditation of him becomes sweet, Pl 104. 24. The Love they have to him, makes membring of him habitual, native, and infor Respect easy, rather a Pain to be long withou Thoughts of him, and the same Love makes

nof

Dea

ett

ike em

3.

wi

rea

rea

flu

noc

ev.

2.01

be

ith

ith

ill

han

nd y

Ton

Eth

lear

th

ear

ole

ere

to

ho

ht

et .

his

rft

d

ello

Intimate and friendly Converse 105
most uneasy to be forgotten by him: It is a
Death to them, if they think their Lord foretth them, Psal. 88. 5. Free among the Dead,
she the stain that ly in the Grave, whom thou
emembrest no more.

hea nin

to

th

r, o

e ver

mle

the

fed t

ever

Chri

Wit

e Ci

en ti

Ble

eopl

their

Con

2. M

Num

ell a

whi

, Pl

kest

infor

vitho

emembrest no more. 3. There is Pains taken for this bleffed Felwihip on both Sides, tho' the unequality be reater than we can imagine: He being at the reatest Pains and Expence, who hath no need fuch Company, yet he is found standing and nocking at our Door, pursuing this Fellowship, ev. 3. 20. Behold I fand at the Door and ock: if any Man bear my Vice, and open e Door, I will come in to bim, and sup ith bim, and be with me. It is Communion ith thee I am feeking, and let me have it. I ill sup with thee, and it shall not be at thy harges, I will bear the Cost, all is provided. nd you shall find it Meatindeed: How many fonders are there in this Love, that the Prince the Kings of the Earth should thus urge our learnels as if he were to have some great Prize! this the Manner o' Men? Where did ye ever ear of a King in Poffession of his Kingdom and plendor, come to a poor Man's Door, and stand ere waiting for a Word of him, or to let him to do him Good? I think this paffeth all houghts, but filent Admiration, yet he flandh there till he Complain, That his Locks are et with the Drops of the Night, Cant. 5. 2. his increaseth the Wonder, but however wonrful Glory to God, that we fafely may.

d must believe it. On the other Hand, the

eliever having tafted of the Bleffings of his

clowship, crieth out, O when wilt theu come

unto:

E 5

unto me? Plal. 131. 2 And Cant. 1, 7. Let me kn w where the u feedest, that I may feed there I can feed no where, but where thou art; this Meeting cannot but hold at last, when both are on the Way to other.

111

on

nd

ur

25

m

in

flic

ew

ul

thei

E

emf

thir

mbl

y f

ir

s, c

h E

rth :

ir G

At, a

144

W

Sur

to th

ngt!

4. And when the Believer doth fo meet with Christ, as that he knoweth he is come, by the lifting up of his Countenance, with how great Toy is he received, Ifa. 12. 1. Tho' thou make angry, yet thou baff turned away from think Anger, and comforted me ; now thou art be come my Song, and my Salvation: How meanly do they think of any Pains they have been at in leeking after him? Cant. 3. 4. 1 was but a little further that I went, and I found bim whom my Soul loveth. It it were to do, I would go on, the' I flould be ton by the Way; for 'tis as Life from the Dead, when be cometh and bringeth Healing under his Wing then it is that they fat down under bis Shaden with great Delight; bis Countenance is the Health of their Countenance, Plal. 42. 11. The their Graces have a reviving, and a new Spring Then their Spicknard casteth forth its Smill while the King fitteth at his Table, Cant. 1. 11 Then it is that worldly Comforts hecome infin id, and of no value; then it is they fay, Wha bave I to do any more with Idols? Hofea 14. When the fit under his Shadow, they know then that no Idols ever gave them fuch Enter tainment; Then they can lay, Their Lines a fallen in pleasant Places; What out of Heave can be compared to that Complacency between Christ and Believers, when they can withou Perror converse with God, and Solace the Soul

Intimate and friendly Converse ouls in him? He delighting in them, Isa. 62 And they delighted in him, Isa. 58. 14. And ommanded to do it, Pfal. 37. 4. This made he godly Martyrs go through Flames chear ally to the full Possession of his Fellowship. 5. In this Communion there is great Freeom on both Sides: The Lord allowing them pour out their Hearts before him, Pfal. 62. nd they according as Pfal. 142. 3. 8. 1 ured out my Complaint before bim, I show-l before him my Trouble: When my Spirit as overwhelmed within me, then thou knew. my Path. They willingly expose all that in their Heart before him, and are content fearch them, Pfal. 139. 23. It would be an fluction to them, if their nearest Relations vere ew all that is in their Hearts; but a fincere tom w ben ul desires to conceal nothing from him, but ther Defires his Help to fearch, fearing there ings Evils in them, which they cannot fearch out raon the emselves; they dare not proudly boat, as if the thing Evil were to be found in them, but mbly beg that he would fee and heal what ring y see not, and so far as they know, they lay in Hearts open before him, their most secret inspections, complaining how they prevail against them, who he evils as they could reveal to none on the So also their Doubts and Temptations, know ir Griefs, their Fears, and what they defire Enter st, all their Defire is before him. Pfal. 28. 9. es at del sted Jesus Christ is taithful to them, and leave with them, both as to necessary Reproofs, etwee to the Encouragement, Thou bast a little the ength; and hast keep my Word, Rev. 3 8. and

h

18

at

A.

71.0 be-

OW

ave

. It

11

with Christ is allowed Believers. and Pfal. 25. 14. He sheweth them, bis Covenant, he openeth it up to their Understandings there they find all their Salvation, there they find Relief as to their Sins, Doubts and Rears, there they find their Victory secured: For the Se. cret of the Lord is with them that fear bim, and

he

0

hy

at

vil

re

be will frew them bis Covenant. 6. In this Communion there is still Defire for more nearness to Christ, Cant. 8. 6 Set me as a Seal upon thy Heart. What boldness of Love is this! Oh, is there nothing that will fatisfy less than Christ's Heart! they must be placed there, for his Love is their Happiness. 2. They fort as by a Seal, that thereby they may real the red desire it may be made Evident for their Com Comfort, when they can fay, His Defire is to ward me, Cant. 7. 10. If it be thought never ges fo great Ambition, yet fincere Love of Christ the is kept in Pain without some Evidence of the Love of his Heart: His Mercies are sweet, and his Graces very sweet, but his Heart sweeted ry of all. I question if there be any fincer: Love est. to Christ, where this is not defired, tho' such as such Habitation, such a Seat as the Heart of Christ e fo cannot be enjoyed without Admiration. 3. When te th 'tis faid, Set me as a Seal, &c. That is, fatile. I'ty and confirm this my Interest in thee, and win Communion with thee, as by a Seal, that the , th Love shall be my Allowance, and Communist 1. 30 with thee, my Priviledge for ever. 4. What true 'tis faid, Set thou me as a Seal, is as much as a n th humble Acknowledgment, Lord, I cannot place ear, my felf where I would be, I cannot bring my

own Soul to that near Communion with thee wh

Intimate and friendly Converse but I commit it to thee, who can draw my Heart to thy Heart; I trust thy efficacious Power, that whatever be my natural Averssunder thy Dominion, thou can't prepare and form it for thy self, all this Salvation is orthy own doing, and thou canft bear me up to this eminent Pa t of it, to be so near as on hy Heart: Therefore 'tis my humbleRequest, ove pat theu fet me there. The Spoule doth not fay, isty will let my felf there: But, Set thou me as a need at &c. Tis observable, that after Moses had r Communion with God on the Mount, yet fill preffeth for more, Exod. 33. 18. I be-to thee, she we me thy Glory. What he had obtheir red, did but excite his Defire for more; sta lo it is with all, who have the true Begings of Communion with God in this Life: they have it not in the Manner Mofes had f the Communications that Believers receive weet e, are Discoveries of that greater Beauty and eter by yet before them, and there foretast s capti-Love es their Love and Defire, so as they cannot but char fue for greater Discoveries, the first Fruitsthey thrift e found, are so sweet to their Taste, that the When to they get, the more they hunger, Rom 3. 32. fatil. I'hat which Believers obtain in Commuand with God, is so strengthning and comfort, it the that the hiding of his Face is most bitter, units 1. 30. 7. Thou didst bide the Face, and 1 W her troubled. If there be no Grief of Heart as a n the hiding of his Face, there is just Caule place ear, that such Persons have not known the ng of his Face: As on the other Hand, the who diligently observe the Lord's withdrawing

Te

Re-

for 2 41

hey

om

read

s to

ever

hrift

bu

with Christ is allowed Believers IIO drawing from their Souls, and are forthwill pained and wounded for his Ablence, do there by testity their Acquaintance with the Blessing of his Presence, especially if their irief be the they have provocked him to withdraw, and the his withdrawing is not only as to Comfort, but a to the Measure of strengthning Grace, for Met cy allowed them: The very Fear of the Lord deferting them doth often mix Water in the best of their Wine, that until Christ and the be at home in their Father's Kingdom, their brightest and most serene Days are often overal with Clouds: And therefore when they do a joy his gracious Presence, fearing some Alten tion, tho' not of their fixed gracious State, ye of their present Bleffings, cry out, Stir not a nor awake my Love till, &c. Cant. 3. 8. O th he would flay, and not leave my Soul destitute and when the Cloud covereth them, O what Damp it giveth ! then Darknels Jealoufies an Fears arile as Job 29. 2, O that I were as i Months past Verle 3. When his Candle shine upon my Head. Verle 4, 5. As I was in th Days of my Youth, when the Secret of God we upon my Tabernacle. When the Almighty no yet with me. This godly Man's Defires wer fulfilled; for Job 42. 10. So the Lord turn the Captivity of Job. And Verle 12. Bleffed b latter end, more than bis Beginning. Butm ny now come to old Age, are almost Hopeles that they shall ever in this Life be as in the Days of their Youth; and decline fo far. the they tempt themselves to doubt, if ever the A mighty was with them, and his Secret on the Tabernacle: 3. When

8.

alt

be

re

Gla

mt

vn

ect

fu

h a

ref

C

c h

be 1

er

e

7

17

ift

n

In

2

ıft

a

ate

his

ry

Ter

gre

;

lex

th

m

Intimate and triendly Converse 111 . Where true Communion with God is, there erfection is defired, not only to have that alure continued, which is here allowed, but be for ever with the Lird. 1 The J. 4. 18. re their Fellowship is but as feeing through Glass; here it soften interrupted, as to its miorts; here a Body of Sin preffing them snward to the Earth, that they get not their ections staid and fixed on Things above, they furrounded with Snares and Temptations. h as have made strong Cedars to shake; and refore having already the first Fruits of a bet-Country, they defire to be where he is, hath taken up their Hearts to himfelf: For be with Christ, they fincerely think best of And Heb. 11 10. But now they defire a er Country, that is, an heavenly. 'Tis not e extraordina y Persons only, who are of Mi d, but all true Believers; for Rev. 17. The Spirit and the Bride Say, Come. if faith, I come quickly. And they agree, n 10, come Lord Fefus. The rown of Righinels is laid up for all who love bis appear. 2 Tim. 4. 8. So that 'tis dangerous for a istian to want Defires of the Nature, for are confistent with Submission to his apnted Time : But fince the Crown is laid up his appearing, every Christian is concerned ry whether the Meditation of that Day be Terror or Delight? These being a few of great Bleffings found in Comm ion with ; there remaineth yet one Difficulty which lexeth fome ferious Sons; that's how to this bleffed Communion ordinary, fo as may be faid to walk with God, knowing

Wit

tere

fing

tha

uta

Met

ord

the

thei

erca

o en Itera

, ye

ot u

) th

tute

hat

s and

as i

n th

d we

no

urne

d bi

utm

pelel

n th

the

he Al

the

What

that this walking with him is more than to pa form some stated Duty of Worship. The Ground whence this Difficulty ariseth, are.

3.

t c

g 2

e n

10

ne

opi

efu

ue

m

d.

any

Fo

Go

Rab

ien

is

eai

pt f

Co

ove

1:

fu

gett

edit

vev

por

dit

for

uld

First, They bear and read of abiding in Chil John 15. 5. Setting the Lord always bein your Eves, Psal. 16. 8. Of waiting on God on tinually, Hosea 12. 6. Of resorting continual to him, Psal 71. 3. When they think on succeeding the him, Psal 71. 3. When they think on succeeding the series of the

On the other Hand, they find themselves on cerned in worldly Affaits, or Reading, studing, &c. which cannot be managed without rious and suitable Thoughts of the Work the are about, God clearly calling them to the other Things it were Sin in them to ruin the Families, and neglect the Duties of their States, forme of which Duties may require a conderable Portion of Time, and Seriousnels that Time: Now their Strait is, how to manage these external necessary Duties, without sim

torgetting of God.

Ans. Whatever weakness may be found this Difficulty; yet it appears to flow from good Root of Love to God, and Fellowship within, 'tis a savourable kind of Trouble: Yet

2. 'Tis not fale for a Christian to arra' himself for a Forgetter of God, when he is se

Intimate and friendly Converse 113
g God in the Duties of his Station: But,
3. It will be found, that the bitterest Ingredie
t of this Acculation is, When there is Oppornity for remembring God, without obstructg any other Duty, that these Opportunities
e not improved: And for the Help of those
no find Trouble of this Nature, as I know
me for many Years afflicted with it, I shall
opose but these four Things, leaving their
sefulness to the Blessing of God. 1. The conmued Exercise of the Love of God. 2. Perming our external Duties, as Obedience to
id. 3. Frequent Retirement to God, And 4.
lany Ejiculations.

ound

befor

inal

fud

th t

54.

. 16

t G

bein

be a

grea Tim

CO

tud

ut k

the

the

the

Stat

con

els

ana

fina

id !

om

W

rrai

fer

For the First, The lively Exercite of the Love God, makes the Remembrance of him detable; a Christian hath great Advantage. ien the Defire of the Soul goes to it: for then is to far from grudging, that God have his edionate Thoughts, that he cannot be eafily pt from them: This being one of the strong-Constraints of Love, to think on the Object oved: You may observe, the Spouse in the it of Canticles, cannot be kept long from "houghts of her Beloved, either feeking or him, or delighting in his Fellowship, or metding him to others. Christ's Love is furest Bond on the Soul, to prevent finful getting; and if it Decay, your Thoughts and ditations will decay with it: But vigorous ve will make you both embrace, and feek for portunities to Converse with him, and the ditations of him is sweet, Psal. 104. 34. for the Second, Even our external Duties uld be performed, as Obedience to God;

Therefore

114 with Christ is allowed Believers. Therefore, 1. Take nothing in Hand but wh is Duty. 2. And present Duty, For God bat appointed a Seafon for every Work, Ecclef. 3. Do what is Duty, because 'tis Duty because God requireth it: For a Man may de ou st that which upon the Matter is Duty, and ye not do it, because God requireth it; and the to advert to this, for it is a great Mean of Peat ill me to a Man's Conscience, when he knoweth the which he hath been employed in, was the ver god Work God calleth him unto; and therefore engaged in it, and tho it were a worldly Comme cern, and did take a considerable Time, an intent Thoughts, yet he is not to think all the Time was finfully spent, because he was not le on the Meditations of God all that Time; for God calleth him to be about other Things, which is possible to the state of t could not be performed without the Thoughts his Mind. 4, These external Affairs should ant attended no longer than Duty requires: Th also should be considered, lest Love to the Worl keep your Minds hanging upon them long bu than need requireth; this becometh a Snar God; you need not Fear nothing that Go ly p commandeth, will of it self mar your spirit al Good; for his Commands are for your Go always. Deut. 6, 24. But fear thy own M management, and Weakness in making Duti to interfere, and justle out one another; le therefore to get thy Heart inclined to perfor his Statutes always, Pfal. 119. 112. Be alway about seasonable Duties, give no Allowance Idleness and vain Thoughts, for 'tis misspen

15

g of

uty.

eflee

g G

and

ar

nich

W

for d k

y a

at t ll ge

to p

Intimate and friendly Converse g of Time, and being out of all Manner of the atty, that doth most procure these disqueiting essections; for if thou be conscientiously servents and working Righteousne's, then ou shalt find Peace and Quietness, as Isa. 32.

And the Works of Righteousness shall be the sace, and the Effects of Righteousness Quietnee Is, and Afurance for ever: Yea, the Lord ill meet with thee, when thou art performing the torks of Righteousness, Isa. 64. 5. Thy activer g of Justice, and performing Duties to Men, ret all not obstruct thy Fellowship with God, for

wh:

irit

fee

rfon

way ice [pen

Commeeteth with fuch. For the Third Help, which is secret retiring the GOD in secret Worship, Pray always, Luke this requires more than only a praying which is position for a mere Disposition is not the his ring of Prayer, which is required; the I distant this Disposition is required in the Com-The and of Praying always: And if there be not Worl Disposition and Willingness, Prayer will soon ong but a Burden; and if there be an Inclinati-Snar and Disposition, Prayer will be frequent with the God giveth the Oportunity. David not by prayed three Times a Day, Pfal. 55. 17. t prayed seven Times a Day, Pfal, 119. 164. Go nich appeareth to be stated ordinary Times
Mi Worship daily. There is great Guilt on ma-Out for feldom praying, who have Time at will, know not how to spend it; they can tell you y are weary, they think long, they know not at to fall about, how to put off Time, they I go to such a Place, or such a Company, onto put off Time, and yet very feldom re.

with Chrift is allowed Believers. tiring to fecret Prayer: Have you no C cern with God ? Have ye all the Commun with him ye defire? Have ye nothing to him, or praise him for? How just will in for God to cut you out of these Opportunit either by sudden Death, or cast thee into Sickness and Pain, that it shall be more thou can't bear thy Affliction, and hoplefly w for fuch full Opportunities of converting w God, as formerly thou had ? Some of youh now your Chambers at Command, your M and Drink provided feafonably for you, your worldly Bufine's not thronging you, you will go any where, rather than to G Frequent Retirements to God when fine are a great Part of this Communion with h while we are on Earth, and prevent long getting of God, are a Help to have our Com fation fuch as becometh thole who are often come before him, a great Means to keep the science in ordinary aw of God, and to underly how it is between him and our Souls, to ou Help for present Duty, or Trials, and to Spiritually minded, which is Life and Pa and to make Christians savoury one to anoth as relishing the Company where they refort

17

rin

N

00

. 4

s to

N

Lo

us .

e o

he

n fe

Mia

lou

V C

De

ed

pa

CY

in

k,

leth

ty

eill

He v

nan

first

He v

ve felf

Ref

The Faurth Help for this Communion of God in our Walk, is frequent ejaculatory Prowhen there is no Opportunity for retiring Worship; these may be very numerous, and more numerous than can be well counted by Walker with God, who hath acquired a grous Habit of making his Request known to in every Thing, Philip. 4. 6. By this Kin Prayer, a Man may often mind God, with

Intimate and friendly Converse 117 riment or Prejudice to his other Concerns, Motions of the Soul being (wift. When it is predicting the Lot of his Children, . 49. 18. and speaking to them, there is no s to his Work by that pertinent and pathe-et Meditation. Such as do all their Work in yw Lord, cannot but frequently mind him. w us Nebemiab, Neb. 2. 4. when in the Pre-uh e of a great Monarch, hath his short Prayer he God of Heaven; there being no Season Maker; yet he will not manage his Defign Go hout some Application to God: No Committee y could keep him from his God, on whom Dependence was. This Example might inng f a many Things; For, 1. Nehemiah bad ed before for Success, in the first Chapter, particularly, that God would grant bim cy in the fight of that Man, Verle 11. Tet in the Presence of the King, he prayeth a-. Many fuch as we, would be ready to k, we have prayed for this already, what eth more Prayer, and there is no Opporty for Prayer now, and so let it alone; but orthweill not utter his Request, till he pray again.
n we de was surprized with the King's unexpected Promond, Ver. 4. For what dost theu make Reing #? Whenever we are surprized, we should
and first to God whatever Company first to God whatever Company we are in. d b gn to G de was in great Fear, Chap. 2. 2. Then I. very fore afraid; and therefore betaketh felf immediately to God, as a prefent Help Refuge. And if we would do so in our s, it would much strengthen our Commuwith God. 4. That which he was concer-

lun

to

niti

M

ten

heC erlu

obt to

Pe

noth

Kind

xith

Do

with Christ is allowed Believers 118 ned in was of great Consequence; and the fore befought God to be concerned in it: N ther should we attempt any Thing of Mon without Application to God, this would be nother Help to prevent our forgetting of G 5. Here was an Opportunity offered for do Good, and he must go to God for Directions to manage it; his Defign was now much in ned, when the King defires to know his quest, and lest by his Weakness he should struct the Good of others, he addressed him to God for Counsel: So should we, where and wherefoever Occasion offereth, to be u in the World, this would be another Help keep us near God- Many fuch Occasions of which are finfully neglected: I say, Occasi for being profitable, the not in that Manne Nebemiab. 6. Here is a present Duty mul performed immediately, Nebemiab mult speak, there is no deferring of his Answer, he appeareth Self-deemed, not daring to t his own Understanding, and therefore needs go to God with it; What shall I spe He had been at this Time an accompli Courtier and Favourite, and admitted near King's Person, yet he will not trust his Part Flocution, but he will trust his God. allo is another profitable Example, that I Men are clearly called to speak, either be few or many, and have not Time to prem tate, yet there ought to be a ferious hun looking up to God for his Affistance, what be Mens Stations in the World. No doubt mility is the Mother of many Prayers, and this Example were followed, how bleffed all

lit

bu

the

orld

h (

ati

be

Ein

h (

ing

So

ger

nan

th

C

nmi

age

G

un

er a

ame

ift t

C

s, c

om

fti

cy,

(

Pertinent Meditations

It be for frequent remembring God? These but a Taste of the many Occasions we have these short ejaculatory Prayers, which will Hurt to no Man's other Concerns in the orld, but are a great Help to Communion the God.

## CHAP. VI.

tinent Meditations in the Time of Communi-

be Fifth Inference.

om be

G

n

is I

ne ne

lelp

15 0

ccali

nne

mul

if fi

er,

to t

e I

1 per

nplil

near

Part

at W

e bet

rem

hun

v hate

ubtl

, and

daH

Eing such bleffed and near Communion with Christ may be obtained at the Lord's Table Communicants should prepare for entering Communion with him io the Time of Solemnity, after ferious Preparation, great gence is necessary, that this holy Ordinance nanaged on our Parts in an acceptable Manthat we may find it a true Communion Christ, suitable to its Name; and of all municants they have the most peculiar Adage, who are acquainted with Communion God, before they come to the Lord's Table: unless there be some admirable Work of er and Mercy, Men will furely profane the ament, who have their Fellowship with If then to begin, not knowing how to re-Christ, when they receive these sacred s, or how to feed upon him: I lay, withome great Work of God's Mercy, for we still leave Place for soveraign Power and cy, who can not only confirm such as have

doubted of their Fellowship with God, buter then give it a Being, which had no Being h fore; and in one Day and Hour, give ho Faith and Fellowship with God; yet this is Warrant for any to presume, without endeavouing both Faith and Fellowship, before the come to the Lord's Table

0

r

ro

y

ou

ou

h lay

0

na

ve:

ate

me

ann

ead

d d

ife

rd's

And

Wto

fall

you

fh

or

t ou

It should also be remarked, that many god Perfors find themielves at a great Lofs, wh they come to the Lord's Table, by not kno ing how to act their Para diffinctly in comm nicating; and tho' they have made fome Co science of Preparation before, yet complains the act but Confuledly in the very Time of the lemn Action, which doth much obstruct th Peace and Comfort; yea, tho' they dare charge themselves with Hypocrifie, as to the Defires of Communion with Christ, or that were altogether unconcerned in Partaking, not knowing what Meditations were most f able in the Time of Partaking, and wander from one Thought to another, without fi on that which was most proper for the Wa do often fall into Impertinences alien to great Work in Hand, which being reflected pon, giveth fuch a Wound to their Confein that the Day or Hour which should have the Time of their great loy, is turned ! Griefs and Complaints; and that which appear strange unto Strangers to these Thi that some find more Difficulty to be comp in their Minds in the very Time of that So nity, than they found before they came to whereby they are furprifed and fall into Consternation, that when the Soul should

ew.

bo

is i

VOU

th

god

Wh

kno

mm

C

ns th

the

th

re

o th

nat th

1g,

it fi

nder

t fix

to

eadd

nicie

ned !

nich

Thi

omp

ar Sol

e to

to g

ould

een most upited, fixed, and elevate for Compunion with Christ, that then their Thoughts hould be a gathering; Though possibly the hings they were thinking of were picus and ood in themselves, but altogether unseasonable: ich would confider that feeding on Christ is fo cellent and profitable for the Soul, and so desuctive for Satan's Interest, that no Devices or emptations will be wanting to frustrate that rofit, and therefore should be guarded against; ot only to refift Temptations in the Time, or y Thing impertinent to the Work in Hand, it withall, before we come to partake, this ould have a peculiar Confideration, how we ould act in that folemnAction; and who knowh but the neglect of this Part of Preparation ay provoke to let us find our Weakness our Grief, it we'be fo proud as to think we nat the most solerin Part of the Work our ves, without any Preparation; Therefore it ill be found our Duty both to pray and metate before hand, how to be employed in the me of receiving, and fuch are in a special anner concerned to notice this, who fmarted eady for its Neglect, complaining that God d deferted them, for no other Reason but be ife of their impertinent wandring from the rd's Table.

And for your Help in this Part of the Work, wto act your Part of this holy Communion, fall propose by the Lord's Help a few Things your Consideration, I say, how to act, lest a should say there's no acting required of us, tonly receiving but such would consider, tour receiving of Christ is the acting of

F

in the Time of Communicating doubted of their bellowship with God, buter then give it a Being, which had no Being h fore; and in ore Day and Hour, give bo Faith and Fellowship with God; yet this is Warrant for any to prefume, without endeavou ing both Faith and Fellowship, before the come to the Lord's Table

nu

ho

h

00

uch

rce

rud

en rofi

n as ves,

ill

me

anne

eady

rd's And

W to :

It sliould also be remarked, that many god Perfors find themielves at a great Lofs, wh they come to the Lord's Table, by not know ing how to act their Para distinctly in comment of nicating; and the they have made some Conficience of Preparation before, yet complains the act but Confusedly in the very Time of the oule lemn Action, which doth much obstruct the oule Peace and Comfort; year tho' they dare in b Charge themselves with Hypocrifie, as to the ay Desires of Communion with Christ, or that the were altogether uncone road in Partaking, not knowing what Meditations were most fi able in the Time of Partaking, and wander from one Thought to another, without fir tate on that which was most proper for the Wo do often fall into Impertirences alien to great Work in Hand, which being reflected pon, giveth such a Wound to their Consein d de that the Day or Hour which should have the Time of their great Joy, is turned ! Griefs and Complaints; and that which appear strange unto Strangers to these This that some find more Difficulty to be compared in their Minds in the very Time of that Sol your nity, than they found before they came to whereby they are surprised and fall into g Consternation, that when the Soul should be tour 50

8

00

th

od Wh

1101

mm

C

s th

he

th

e 1

at th

3,

deri fix

Wo

10

Aed

Cier

veb ed :

ich

Thi

mpo

C Sol to 0 8

uld

en most upited, fixed, and elevate for Comunion with Christ, that then their Thoughts hould be a gathering; Though possibly the hings they were thinking of were picus and ood in themselves, but altogether unseasonable: ich would confider that feeding on Christ is fo cellent and profitable for the Soul, and fo deructive for Satan's Interest, that no Devices or emptations will be wanting to frustrate that rofit, and therefore should be guarded against; t only to refift Temptations in the Time, or y Thing imperiment to the Work in Hand, it withall, before we come to partake, this ould have a peculiar Confideration, how we ould act in that folemnAction; and who knowh but the neglect of this Part of Preparation ay provoke to let us find our Weaknel's our Grief, it we be fo proud as to think we nat the most solerin Part of the Work our ves, without any Preparation; Therefore it ill be found our Duty both to pray and metate before hand, how to be employed in the me of Accelving, and fuch are in a special anner concerned to notice this, who smarted eady for its Neglect, complaining that God d deserted them, for no other Reason but be ife of their impertinent wandring from the rd's Table.

And for your Help in this Part of the Work, wto act your Part of this holy Communion, fall propose by the Lord's Help a few Things your Confideration, I say, how to act, left should say there's no acting required of us, only receiving but fuch would confider, tour receiving of Christ is the asting of

in the Time of Communicating. Faith, as is clear from John 1. 12. Wherein alto Love to our bleffed Redeemer must be act. ed, fo that we must act our Part in this holy Communion, if we expect the Benefit, for which also we should be active in Praises.

First, then when we are to enter on this blesfed Duty, we should humbly Request for the Lord's Affistance and Presence with us, that our Hearts may be established by his Grace, and kept close to the Work, this should be done.

were there never fo many about you.

2. It's necessary also, that what the Lori fendeth by his Meffengers for clearing the Na ture of the Sacrament be diligently hearkness And I do the rather mind you of this because some do then shut their Ears from a tending to any Thing spoken, being wholly taken up with Thoughts of their own: I am no fpeaking of the very Instant of receiving, for at that Time People must be exercised with their own Meditations, and should not be di verted with many Words, but that which I fav is that before the facred Action be engaged, for take a Liberty to neglect all they hear, attend ing only to their own fecret Thoughts and De bates, but this is not the feafonable Work, to if it be Ministers Duty to preach, and open u the Nature of this Sacrament, and teach of the Duty of Communicants, then it is the People Duty to hearken, not knowing but the Lor lelp will direct that unto them, which may either is is clear their present Doubts, or set them on som fords more seasonable Work, than that wherewit on of they are at present excercised. d wit 5. A

3. When ye are entering the Work, labourt

u

h

hi

the

of

tati

hol

able

Eler

ing

hefe

prese

by .

fth

beak

e by

Tay 1

nd u

he B

im, f

ch

ef.

he

our

and

ne,

110

Na

cned

this

1 at

aker

no

, for

with

e di

I fay

, fom

ttend

d De

k, fo

en u

of th

eopti

Lor

eithe

on for

bourt COD

come to it cheerfully and thankfully, bleffing God you have fo bleffed a Work to go to: as actual folemn Communion with Christ, and that the Lord himself hath brought you into the Banquetting house, Cant. 2. 4. He brought me to the Banquetling-boufe. This is comfortable when a Communicant is cleared, that the Lord hath brought him there; begin with hope of a comfortable meeting with Christ: It's a Feast of Love, wherein thou a Believer and Lover of him mayest find his Banner of Love spread over thee, and himself a Covert from the Tempes

of all Temptations that may affault thee.

4. when thou art to partake, that thy Meditations may be pertinent and luitable to this holy Action, labour to have thy Thoughts agreeable to the Institution it self. considering the Elements, and what they Represent and ponderng the very Words of the Institution, because heleWords of Christ's Institution point out thy refent Work, and what should be the Nature of by Meditations; nor canst thou partake aright. fthy Mind be not exercised with what Christ peaketh in the Actions, befides that, this will e by the bleffing of God, an H dge in the lay to keep thee from impertinent Excursions, nd unseasonable Thoughts, but no Hedge e Breathings of God's Spirit or limiting of in, for thou art to expect most of the Spirits elp when thou art closs at thy Duty, and is is the present Duty, to meditate on the fords of Christ spoken by him at the Celebraerewit on of this Ordinance, and to be suitably affecd with them.

5. And more particularly, when thou feen

124 in the Time of Communicating the Bread broken, and readest, or hearest that Word. This is my Body which is broken. Then thou art to meditate on Christ crucified, his bleffed broken Body and bleeding Wounds and fo behold him as in exquisite Pain, crying out of being forsaken, mocked, and tempted by the Wicked to come out of that Pain, and relinquish the Work, Mat. 27. 48. If thou be the Son of God come down from the Crofs. Thus we are to behold him, and mourn for the deep Handwe had in all his Sufferings, we having pierced him are obliged to look and mourn, and this mourn ing must be with Admiration of that Love that provided to costly a Remedy for us, and leaning to him who made his Soul an offering for Sin is a part of our acting this bleffed Communion with Christ.

el

es

ea

M

ear

t!

and

WO!

hot

my

be

noth

ha

Wi

be fa

ome

llow

6. When thou hearest that blessed Word (Take and that by taking the Bread, thou art to tak Christ himself; here thou art to meditate of that great Offer made to thee, and to believ in thine Heart, that now the Redeemer an Saviour of the World offereth himfelt unto the and requireth thee to take him as he gave him felf for thee, fo now he giveth himself to thee this giving, and thy receiving is the very at belie ing of this bleffed Communion, he giving him sauft felf to be thine for ever, and so thou received and He gives himself intirely with all his Purchal and so thou by Faith Receives, thou come with the Sense of thy Sins, and Guilt, and I my with the Sense of the Slood to cleanse the giveth the Benefit of his Blood to cleanse the from all Sin; thou comest with Sense of the offer Diseases, and thy Sins often prevailing again Grace thee, and out of his fulness thou receivest Grad

by receiving him, thou haft a Right to all the Bleffings purchased as thy need requires here, and a Right to Glory, which in due l'ime thou their possess, setting thee down together with him in heavenly Places Epb. 2 6. O blessed gout Communion begun here on Earth, and shortly y the to be persected in that eternal Communion where quilt there shall be no more paining Distance.

that

I hen

, his and

on of re to nd we him.

Grace

7. When thou hearest that Word (Eat) and thereby Christ saying, take me into thy Heart, est, and be satisfied, now fill thy hungry Soul, eat abundantly make Room, open for me, ourned will come in and sup with thee, and the that Meat shall be my Fiesh, Meat indeed: What aning a pain is it sometimes to a Believer, that he sin cannot truly value his Love, even when he valuunion th it most; and therefore will Eat and Wonder, and wonder and Eat, but dare not for all this Wondring, say, Lord it's too good for me, I dare to take not touch or eat it, no, no saith the Believer, te o my Life is in it, I cannot want it, let his Gifts elien be like himself, tho' I be still like my self meer the law no Life in me, John 6. 53. Therefore him will choose Life and eat; and whatever may the be said of eating of Christ's Flesh when a Man y ab believeth, yet I will eat it in this Manner, beside ause he requireth it, he hath opened my Heart eiver and prepared his place in my Soul, O let him challe some and possess his own Conquest, and since he come slloweth to take and eat, I will take him into my very Heart, that I may live, and live to be the sim for ever, and I do Request him to take deep of the Possession of all the Powers of my Soul by the again Graces of his Spirit, and animate them all for

his

126 in the Time of Communicating his Service, as Meat is difused through the Body, for its Service. Here is intimate Co.n. munion with Christ in his Ordinance.

8. When that overcoming Word is heard (for you) broken for you, Christ himself making Ap. plication of the great Sacrifice to thee, as this goeft deepest into the Heart, so it raiseth the greatest Admiration that it was for me, even for me, who was not only worthless, but a Rebel and Dishonourer of him: This cutteth ring thro' the Heart, giving it a deep Loves wound; was I then upon his Thoughts and upon his Heart? And did he thus suffer me who aded against him for so many Years; and resisted as fould his Love, when pursued by it, What shall I now render to the Lord? What can render, what have I to render, but what is his own; and that same I often kept back, how good is it that by what I now receive, I shall be flay qualified to extol his Love in another Manner, and in a better Place, tho' my Praises can not thro' Eternity recompense his Love, for he is above our Bleffing and Praifes, only I shall take Pleasure to found out his Praise, be fore Angels and Men, when I am taught the Song of the Lamb; I am this Day a deep De bitor to his Love, and shall be so for ever, shall glory in it, and spend, but cannot out spend Eternity in acknowledging this Debt that his precious Body was broken for me, and himself allowing me now to believe it: This is also a Part of the Believers Communion with Christ at his Table.

9. When thou hearest these Words, This d Remembrance of me. Consider who to quire

n in

no I

wher 0 11

ny 1

vou

o R

s no

e ne

ife

he nd

hail o t

nd

bro

har

ot l

A.A.

ave

ule

ath

nd t

ill d

ran

r. C

i

ac

ear

is

em

the

0.1

(for Ap.

this

the

ven Re-

teth

ind:

his

Red

as

Vhat

an [

it is

how

, he

can

for

y I

be-

the

De-

er, I

out-

lebt

and

This

with

s di

ret

mireth this, is it not he who remembred me nmy low Estate, wallowing in my Blood, and 10 Eye to pity me but his, remembring me, when I was not remembring my felf, nor come o my felt, to confider my forlorn Estate, when ny wretched felf, and all the World about me, you'd let me fink into the Pit, whence there is o Redemption, no Man caring for my Soul. s not this he who remembreth me still? Hath e not mercifully remembred me this Day in ringing me here where I find the Bread of ife? Hath he not now made me to taste of he Tree of Life, which shall be Food for ever? and all by his gracious remembring of me, and hail I not Remember his Love more than Wine, o thanks to me, O Lord, to Remember thee nd thy Love; had thou required me to pals pro' some Flames of a Hell, it were my Part to flay it at thy Command, how much more when have nothing but Love to Remember, shall ot I Remember thy urquenchable Love, who of rescued me from unquenchable Flames? I eve many Times wretchedly done what I buld to quench thy Love, but many Waters ath not done it. I do Remember it, Lord, d thro' thy Grace will Remember it, and I ill do this which thou now requireft in Rememance of thee, and thy Love, giving thee thanks r Commanding it, and had I nothing else to in this Ordinance, yet by thy Grace, thy acious Command shall be answered tho' in teat weakness. Here also is another Part of is bleffed Communion, Christ requiring Reembrance, and the Believer cordially yieldg to it.

F 4

Io. And

128 in the Time of communicating

10. And when thou hearest flewing forth of his Death, which Christ is not ashauned of, but will have it in this Manner published; then saith the Believer, that Death brought Life to my Soul, that Death bath overcome Death for me, that now I may lay, O Death ! where is thy fling! By this Death is the Death of Deaths, Hof. 13, 14. O Death I will be thy Plague, and I Cor. 15. 54. Death is [wallowed up in Vidory. Death was long my Terror and kept me in Bondage, not knowing what Hour the first and the lecond Death might surprize me together, now when I must go thro' that Passage, I hope to fear no Evil, Christ hath sweetned the Pasfage, made it no Enemy, but a necessary Step for putting off Corruption, that I may be cloathed with Incorruption, there shall be no Prints of Sin or Death leen upon me, no Spot or wrinkle by the shrugs of Death, I shall take no stench of Death with me where I go: And all this is by his Death who was flain, and is alive: I will this Day apply it thankfully, and folemnly they it forth: Christ crucified being my Glory, and he who bringeth me to Glory; defiring in my Soul that his Death were shewed forth, from the rising to the setting of the Sun. Here is also a Part of this bleffed Communion, Chriff requiring his Death to be shewed forth, and the Believer cordially performing it.

is the New Testament in his Blood; considering that by the Death of the Testator, the Testament is of Force, Heb. 9. 16, 17. The Believer interested in the Legacy, may now with Considence expect what is bequeathed, for the

Tef-

T

G

C

hi

to

fre

ex

ne

m

Do

his

H

giv

rec

giv

of I

its

tion

mu

Seal

y 1

orai

Dea

bath

rde

T

atio

rev

nd

icu!

uita

ofti

Me

od

rg R

ut

th

y

ne,

ngt

13,

07.

ory.

and

ner,

ope

Pafe

tep

hed

0

rkle

ench

is is

: 1

mnly Glo-

ring

orth,

Here

hrift

d the

Cup

fider-

Tel

Be-

with

r the

Tel

Testament thus confirmed cannot be disanulled, Gal. 3. 15. Then faith the Believer, I will give Credit to the Tokens and Pledges devised by himself for my Confirmation; he requireth me to take them as such, and so I receive them from him who is faithful; I will from henceforth expect all the promised bleffings that I fland in need of, for in this Covenant or Testament is my Salvation; Christ hath made all fure by his Death, and now he hath made all fure to me by his Seal: I dare not distrust his Seal or Pledge. He hath made me a Believer, he hath this Day given me to believe in Christ crucified, I have received him according to his Offer, he hath given me Power to become one of the Children of God, his Testament therefore is for me, and its Seal fealeth me up unto the Day of Redemp. tion, and here is a comfortable Part of our Communion with Christ, he giveth the Pledges and seals of his Testament, and the Believer joyfuly receiving them as such and rendering him praise: the Believer resolving now to go to Death in humble Confidence, That the Lord ath made an everlasting Covenant with him, rdered in all Things and fure.

These are but a taste of the seasonable Mediations the Time of partaking, and a help for reventing impertinent wanderings of the Mind; and tho' a Communicant reach not all such paricular Meditations at one Time, yet one or moe nitable serious Meditations on Christ's Word of offitution, will be sound by the Blessing of God Mean to keep the Soul at that Work, which and then requireth, and so prevent the wounders Research so many, after they have com-

F .5 1

municated:

Believers foculd defire to partake menicated: For it must be supposed, that c. very godly Communicant will review the Way how his Soul was imployed at the Lord's Table, and it he find that his Meditations were oppo. fite to the Work, it cannot but make a very hit. ter Reflection.

Knowing also that these Meditations already hinted, are but for putting some weak People in Mind to keep close by the Institution, lest their Thoughts go off their Work; but no ways intended as any Kestriction or limiting of Communicants (except from wandering) for if Christ manifest himself and entertain thee with his Loves, thou wilt not need fuch Helps, for he can foon elevate thy Soul unto fuch Medita. tions, Affections, and Joy by the breathings of his Spirit as thy felf cannot express, and all of them fuitable to the bleffed Work they are about

## CHAP.

Believers foculd defire to partake of this Com. munion.

The fixth Inference,

His bleffed Ordinance of the Lord's Sup. per being the Communion of Christs. Body and Blood, then Believers are obliged to have a fircere and earnest Defire to partake of 6 great a Mercy.

And that we fould defire this great Benefit,

Loringer,

First, The Lord Commandeth it, and there fore we should have a Defire and a Delight to do his Will; we may not choose or reluse, as Inclination leadeth, which appeareth to be the Inclina

Inc Lo fied larr the

not get of

Par Lov Life it. com

the wit to t eth liev

Def way had for

othe hall kee Diffe

ng vhic priv

eiv ope

eve ou vho

Man-

Inclination of many, not confidering that the Lord will call to Account, what regard is teftified to fo gracious a Command, which is to be lamented, that fo many make their Humours their Rule, they have not a mind to it, 'tis not their present Defire, and to lay it aside, forgetting that it should be their Defire, because of Christ's merciful Command.

6,

).

t-

ly

ole

ell

ys.

m

if

ith

for

ita.

of

of

ut

om

up.

d to

of fo

clina

2. Because 'tis a Feast of pure Love on Christ's Part, therefore it should be defired: It was his Love that laid its Foundation, in laying down his Life. 'Tis his Love to appoint fuch a Memorial of it. 3. His Love and the Tokens of it, are then to be committed to Believers in a special Manner : Can there be Love, where there is no Defire to meet with Love, and entertain it? Confider what is to be your Feaft, The Lamb of God which taketh away the Sins of the World; If this be believed in Heart, how can ye but Hunger and Defire to eat? For fuch Food will not be always in your Offer; give praise, that ever ye had the Offer of that, which will make you praile for ever, and he fatisfying to thy Soul, when all other Things fail thee, Pfal. 22. 26. The meek halleat, and be fatisfied: Can you with Peace riff's keep your felves out of the Way, where fuch an Offer is made? Know ye not, that the receive ng of Christ, is your begun eternal Happiness. which neither Death, nor any Thing elfe can deprive you of? If thou fay, thou haft renefit eived him already in another Manner, and dost ever receive him at the Lord's Table: I erce! t to e, a would answer, That thou art the more ungrate, the who doft not defire to receive him afresh, in the

Manner he hath appointed: Art thou weary of receiving him? Did thou get luch a fill of him before, that thou defireft to receive him no more? This is a Ground sufficient to make the su pect thou didft never yet receive him, if the be wearied of it, for thy Heart should be

itil op n to Chrift.

3. Is it not Communion with God thou are daily praying for? And if thou prayest in Sincerity, then it should elevate thy Heart to hear of his Appointments for obtaining it. When he taith in such an Ordinance, I am to be present in a peculiar Manner, allowing you a most in timate Fellowship, as near as you can expect in this Life: There thou mayeft expect the Ro turn of thy Prayers: And if thou haft no regard to it, thou renderest thy felf and Prayen tuipicable of mere Hypocrifie, wilt thou not be athamed to call thy felf a praying Christian for Fellowship with Christ and yet have no Desiren be there, where thou mayelf meet with him, and have him? Doft thou not often fay, O that I knew where I might find bim! Job 23. 3. He answereth, In this Ordinance I will be present, giving my felf and my Loves. If thou regard not this, and has yet no Defire to be where he is, what can thy felt judge of thy Prayers, but as Words of Course, and flattering God with the Lips? Beware of bewraying thy Estrangemen to Christ; as one that has never feen him in an Part of his Beauty, left thou be of those what fay, as Ifa. 53. 2. There is no Beauty that w loueld defire bim.

4 I helove that we owe to the glory of our ble feat eder mer, obligeth to this Defire of the wing!

torth

brt

CC

ftl

e t

hey

eve

ey is

lor

ere

pe

gre

at

he

is p

th

ay

ink

ou i

ove

the

11.7

n h

De

u c

h t

ge, De

r w

the

Tor

n ct

ary

of

ake, if

art

Sin-

near

n he

lent

in-

Re

re-

yers

t be for

re to

nim.

t bat

fent,

gard e he but

th

ment

who

t 100

blek

ng

orth

orth, in Manner he hath appointed; yet on this count also many are guilty by the neglect this Ordinance, for these dangerous Mistakes e too much rooted in many, thinking because hey receive Chr st at any Time when they beeve, therefore they need not believe, therefore ey need not be folicitous for receiving him at s Table; and because they may render him bry at other Times for his Love in dying, erefore they need not go to the Lord's Talle perform it; but these Thoughts involve you great Guilt, for however frequent thy Praifes at other. Times, why wouldst thou presume he wifer than the Lord, who hath appointed is publick folemn Way of performing it? Darthou say in his Face, Lord, I think this ay of shewing forth thy Death needless, I ink a more private Way may ferve? Wilt ou impudently advance thy own Wildom as ove his? Whether doth he or thouknow best, ich Way he is to be glorified! Whether thou to give him Rules, or to be ruled by n? It thou wilt be so arrogant as to plead, t thou knowest better how to do thy Duty, n he can teach thee, 'tis no wonder thou haft Defire for the Lord's Supper, but rather if u canst regard any Golpel Ordinance, fince uart wife enough to teach thy felf. h thy felf. I must once compear before my ge, the same bleffed Redeemer, who requires Death to be shewed forth, what shill I anr when thus charged by him? The just died the unjust : I submitted to Agony in my Soul, Torments in my Body, to relieve poor Sinners n cternal Torments: Thus my Death was the

Believers should defire to partake the Reconciliation of the whole Elect World, n thereby now stand upright in Judgment, Irequ red that this my Death should be shewed for unto this Day, that I am come again: A bere is a Man that thought it not necessary render me that publick Honour? What can ! thy Answer, but speechless Consternation! this also with thy felf, if I expect Reconciliation wi God by that precious Death, how can I refu Nay, should I not rejoyce to publish that Lor especially in so comfortable a Manner, as Communion with Christ, and his Saintson Eart and cortribute my Mite to keep his Memo fresh and fragrant in the World? 'Tis gra Ungratitude, to have no Longings for this 0 dinance; yet it appears, that if some were pla ed in such Circumstances, as no Occasion of ed, it would be no great Grief of Heart to the or if Occasion offer, but it may be at some D tance, occasioning bodily Trouble in attending they can easily torgo it; tho' perhaps perlon ing longer Journeys at the same Time to oth Places; or if Opportunity offer in the Place their Residence, yet it cometh undesired; a icul a very Trifle thall detain some from partaki and all this, because there is no Love and I. fire of Soul after it. I speak not of all, but' shameful to be found in any professing Chri anity, and so much the more, because our b fed Redeemer teffifieth fo great Regard tot Ordinance, that when he was immediately it th engage his deepeft Sufferings, yet even th he would have his Feast of Love celebrated, th m fixed for after Generations. Shall our Savin tellify fo much for our Good, and we hi in m

D

t L

y v

m,

C

ne

. 1

da

the

inft

inst

n S

rth

risti

uld

red,

tho

Tr

ift eby

ve th

bled

14.

e the

Lor

ing i

at is

t is

iemb

rt, v

Defire to receive it? Shall we undervalue Love, which can neither be overvalued, nor v valued ? Luke 22. 15. And be faid unto m. With Defire I have defired to eat Sover with you before I suffer- Appointing Communion of his Bedy and Blood until he e again.

94

19

n I hir

wi eful

OF as Eart

oth

lace

takir

but'

tot tely

daily praying for Grace to strengthen thee the Duties thou art to perform, for Strength inst thy open and secret Sins, for Strength inst Temptations from thy own Heart, or mo m Satan and his Instruments, for Strength to great thy Afflictions, and Grace to carry through is 0 ristianly under thy Trials; therefore thou ald defire to be there, where he is to be reoff red, who shall be the Strength of thy Heart; the thou not often fainting, both in thy Duties of Trials? Then believe in thine Heart, that ndin tist is that true Bread of Life, John 6. 48, eby thou shalt be strengthned for Duties far ve thine own Strength, hereby thou shalt be eled to cut thy Way through the greatest i; a sculties ; Thy Redeemer is thy Strength, Plal. taking 14. Thou art to receive that which will not be thee a lively Christian, for the Honour of Lord, refusing nothing he commandeth, and Christing under no Burden he layeth on thy Back: urb at is thy Mercy to believe that Strength and t is the Loss of our Souls when that Strength it thought upon, as an uncertain May-be. en thember, Christian, and believe in thine rt, what Christ faith, John 6. 56. He that ted, Savio th my Flesh, and drinketh my Blocd, dwelwe he in me, and I in bim. It thou dost believ-

Believers should defire to partake ingly receive at his l'able, doubt not thy Strengt feeing Christ dwelleth in thee; and what has ye to defire, but an indwelling Christ? An that thou mayest desire, be sure to believe h Words, Thou halt dwell in him. How defir able is it, to have him fo near? And how en couraging against all Manner of Assaults, who we can fay, as 1 John 4. 4. Greater is be the is in us, than he that is in the World?

der

am

ear ve

ty

lec

cei

e i

ert:

at i

nis

met

erec

t o

ntir

rfe

eu e

bich

ilt n

ile 1

at th

in

l m y C

t B

inica

ak a

w on

ers,

ere i

one

ere i

Prin

thi

6. By fincere communicating, ye may warran ably expect to be confirmed Christians, by the Seal of God for a bleffed Eternity; and there fore the Defire of the Soul should be, to partal of this bleffed Communion. For this Ordinant is defigned for fecuring Believers of a Title all the Benefits of the new Covenant, for which Cause these Pledges are given by Christ; Ha ye pondred the greatness of that Mercy, To bar a Charter from Heaven sealed with God's on Seal? And that theu shall be preserved un that beavenly Kingdom? Is not thy poor Sou many Times ready to faint, by Reason of the Doubts, that thou hast no Interest in God's sp cial Favour, that thou never received the Ma cies of his Chosen, that the' thou hast receive many Mercies, yet thou knowest not but a H pocrite may have all that Sort of Mercies co ferred on him? Art thou not fometimes afrai that if Death should now seize thee, thou may est have no better than the Hypocrites Portion Would not some solid Perswasion of God's Lor he a great Relief to thy poor Soul, to know the Christ is come to dwell in thee, from who Love thou shalt never be separate; who sha make thee live, because be lives: Then constrain fid

hay

Ai

e h

efir

Whe

the

ran

y th

bere

trtal

nan

le i

which

Ha

bar

610

3471

Sou

f th

sip

Me

eive

H

CO

afraid

may

rtio

Lov

w th

who

fh:

1 CO

fid

der what Christ the Truth faith, John 6. 51. am the living Bread, which came down from eaven; if any Man eat of that Bread, be shall ve for ever. He well knoweth that our Eterty is our Concern, and therefore taketh Pains secure these who depend on him, that if they ceive him, they shall have no Cause to Fear. e is so deeply concerned with the Believer's ertainty and Comfort of his eternal Well-being, at in the fixth of John, he poureth out Argunts to secure it, This is the Bread, which melb down from Heaven, that a Man may eat creot, and not die : And Verle 51. If any Man t of this Bread, be shall live for ever; and ninueth to inculcate the Certainty of it, to rife 59. Truft then what he faith, That if a eatft of this Breadyof Life at his Table, bich the believing Partaker doth, then thou It not die, but live for ever. This should le thy Defire for this enriching Ordinance, t thy Doubting may be turned into rejoycin God thy Savieur.

I might add here, that our Defire for this ly Communion should be sincere and strong; it Believers should endeavour frequent commicating: But having Occasion elsewhere to ak a little of Frequency in Partaking, I shall wonly put you in Mird, that some celebrations, should both be Charitable one to another, ere neither Precipitancy can be charged on one Side, nor sinful Negligence on the other: cre is no Doubt, but many godly Ministers that the Lord's Supper very frequently Principles of Conscience, and Love to that

Believers should defire to partake

Duty, and thould not be otherways judged them who celebrate more feldom; and oth godly Ministers cannot have this Ordinance frequently celebrated, who by their Principl judge it necessary to examine most of the Con municants before Celebration, that they ma the better know the State of their Flocks, which requireth a confiderable Portion of Time for i Performance: There is no Cause of stumbling on either Hand, when 'tis known that in bo Ways there is a conscientious and affectiona parts Regard to that great Ordinance of Christ : Scripture mentioning often, but not how often li to yet because it mentioneth often, and because the Love we should have to the frequent for lowship with Christ in that Way of his Appoint illrement, frequency should be endeavoured. At n. t. if People cannot frequently partake in the Pla 's P of their Relidence, other Opportunities oug who to be improved, as God giveth Occasion in hisper Providence, which is now frequently offere and embraced by the most serious.

It may not be improper in this Place, to quire why fome who profess a Defire to para of the Lord's Supper, nevertheless may be were

rantably debarred.

Ans. 1. The Desire of partaking simply of Wh felf, cannot qualify a Person for the Lord's Si sacce per, except his Desire be qualified by a rightion Principle, for a good End, and due Prepar ole on endeavoured; otherwise a profane Russ 13. Apostate, or Athiest, might pretend a Des you, and to be admitted, if a professed Defire we ar s fufficient Qualification, and to that holy Or nance profaned.

rite

Cor.

ur A

at i

a. F

e s

relo

y ar

le w

. Se

R rded

form

hers

When

of this Communion. 2. These who are appointed Stewards of the steries of God, are required to be Faithful, Cir. 4. 2. For they must give an Account to u Master, and therefore cannot dispose of at is his, but by his own Direction.

mi . His express Direction is, Matth. 7. 6. rivelore the Gospel Priviledges, wherewith bo who have a Right to them; as none were ona pirtake of the Passover, but such as were and sarctified, 2 Chron. 10. 27. Fer. 15. It thousake forth the precious from the vile,

h

pl

Th

The Seeing thele holy My steries are to be adpoir illred to those only who have a Right to A n, then the Stewards, without presuming on Pla 's Prerogative to know the Hearts of Men, oug who have Right in God's Sight; they are in halpense these Mysteries, according to ordi-Rules given them by their wherein we rded in the holy Scriptures; wherein we tot some actually deprived of the Priviliges hers, and cast out from the Communion of sew evers, 1 Cor. 5. 4. 5. 13. Put away from

ly of When Men are thus deprived of these Be-'s So s according to the Rule of God's Word; epan ole who are set over them in the Lord, Rush 13. 17. Obey them that have the Rule

Defi you, and Submit your selves for they watch re we ar Souls, as they that must give an Acy On

When it's apparent, that some who press

140 Believers should defire to partake, &c. to be at the Lord's Table have no Knowleds the Covenant of Grace, unto which the La Supper is a Seal, not any competent mea of the Knowledge of Christ himself, nor ho difcern the Lord's Body, or Secondly, an obstinate, that they will subject to no T whereby Ministers may know to whom administer that holy Ordinance, such as give no Account of their Soundness in the R nor declare a Consent to receive Christ as deemer and Lord; or Thirdly, are of fuch godly Conversation, that they testify thems to be Strangers to Christ, and the Pow his Grace: These Persons while they com fuch, could not but profane the Lord's per, and therefore should consider, that deprive themselves of that Berest: For! fters must not transgress the Laws of Chi humour Men, nor must they be partake other Mens Sins, who would precipitate ! felves into that hainous Guilt of the Body Blood of the Lord.

7. And these who are thus debarred, is not take this Censure, as if they were to rejected; but rather for their present Gos prevent the Guilt of eating and drinking worthily: And for the Time to come, is pray, and endeavour to be qualified for taking with others in that holy Ordinance

CH

ith

be 1

H

rs

tio

nd 1

Exp

A,

Hot

th

we :

nt,

ive

he

whi

tha

ir I

her

or

Nan

il. 1

oft of male offer believed the The by

th

## CHAP. VIII.

evers should come to the Lord's Supper ith Faith and Expediation.

e leventh Inference.

&c

lede

mea

m

as

ne F

t as

uch

emle

OW

cont

d's

hat

or N

Chr

take

te t

ody

d, 1

e ti

Goo

kin

e,

tot

ance

His holy Ordinance being the Communion of Christ's Body and Blood, then Bers should approach it with Faith and Extion of the blessed Communion.

nd that the Believer is obliged to this Faith

Expectation. Confider,

If, I hat Believers must render unto Christ, Honour due to his Faithfulness, since he th an offer of himself, saying, take, eat; we are to believe in our Hearts, he will be nt, making good his offer to the believing iver: Otherwise we dishonour him, as if he saith and offereth were not to be trust-which would run us unto deep Guilt, bethat it would render the whole Transaction or Part, Faithless, void and unprofitable: therefore should be carefully adverted:

therefore should be carefully adverted; here be no Suspition of the Truth of Christ's or his Faithfulness; lest we profane that Name, who will not suffer his Faithfulness il. Pfal. 89. 33. This his Honour should off dear to thee, who was so dear to him, make his Soul an offering for thy Sin, and offereth himself to be thine; come therebelievingly to the Lord's Table, trusting the is Truth it self, John 14. 6.

The whole of this holy Work must be maby Faith, for we have no other Way of

feeing

feeing him, with whom we are to have Comunion, but by Faith, though now we see not, yet we believe, 1 Pet. 1. 8. Faith is our Eye to behold him; ye go to the Lo Supper in Faith of a divine Institution, ye to it, believing it's your Duty by Christ's Comand, ye go to it believing he was slain, an alive, ye go to it believing that he hath provia Way for Interest in his Body and Blood, are to go to it actually believing in him for personal partaking of this Communion, so Faith is required in all the Parts of it Grounds laid down for the Believers comfort Expectation.

d be

fe of

hy i

hty

Hu

y to

of w

tth.

nto

If

ecta

ter

fo

fo a

:

our

fit

pr

ap

ime

ita

fho

ead

id

ous

er

econ

eo

En

Ex

cou

u w

3. Come to it with Expectation, for he thou art about thy Lord and Master's Sor which he requireth: Thou needest not to be said, who hath required this at thine he for himself hath required it, and there's good to he expected in doing of his Will, 22. 14. Your Labour shall not be in vain, ye serve the Lord Christ, Col. 3. 23. Be are all his Attendants whose care is to serve for Christ saith, Where I am, there also my Servants be, John 12. 26. Thou me expect he will be with thee at his Table, are his Servant in Sincerity.

4. Come in Faith, and Hope; for the mile is to him that believeth, Gal. 3. 22, lieving is the only sure Way for this be Fellowship, and your seeing the Glory of in his Power and Mercy toward you; Oder your need of the Lord's appearing for good, and do not obstruct your Mercy by belief, remember what is said, Mat. 13.

de did not many mighty Works there befeef their unbelief: If he shall say, according
hy raith, so be it, then blame thy self if no
hty Works be done for thee: For he will
Humour thy misbelief; Labour then not
y to have some actings of Faith, but being
ng in it, giving Glory to God, devise liberof thy God, seek that he will deal bountiy with thee; and remember what is said,
the 15. 28. O Woman great is thy Faith,
into thee even as thou wilt.

99

is

Lo

ve C

Ovi

od,

011

for it

fort

he

e H

e's

ill,

ain,

Ble

rve

101

m

le,

he l

22,

ble

of

C

for

by !

13.

If thou comest not to this Ordinance with effation; thou wilt be ready to think the ter is not great, whether thou partake or for thou expecteft no great Benefit by it, so any trivial Excuse will prevail to let it : For our natural Corruption is foffrong, our Grace commonly so weak, that pure Du. fit felf does not always engage us without prospect of Advantage; but when our own appeareth in the Work, then we have an ment from our own Souls to refift Obstrucstanding in the Way of this Profit; and if should go forward and partake: Yet thy dations being languid, thy Seriousness will eadily be proportioned to thy Hope, and id also; but remember that proclaimed ous Name, Exod. 34 6. is in a peculiar er recorded in this Ordinance, and havecorded his Name, he will come and bless People, Exod. 20 24.

Endeavour to approach the Lord's Table Expectation of Good, that ye may be able courage others to the same Duty; many a will have Occasion to see, and speak with

with Faith and Expellation one another before ye partake; and out of abundance of the Heart the Mouth will be fper ing, for which Cause ye should observe wh there is need of Strengthning the Hands weak and doubting Persons, and purposely fometh ng fall which might be gathered by thers for their Encouragement: As in own Family, when thou art confidering who thy Children or Servants may be most ripe for that holy Ordinance, who had never yet Confidence to presume it ; yet drop Words Encouragement, by shewing the excellent This to be there obtained, the Happiness of the who indeed receive Christ, the Dignity Mercy of being folemnly engaged to Christ, Comfort of having a Pledge of his Love, Mercy of being admitted unto fuch near C munion with him, thus a Word may be fed for engaging others in that Duty, wi may be their bleffing for ever; whereas on other Hand, if thy Mouth be filled with C plaints, and others hear thee faying, thou no great Benefit by Communions, thou que ons whether thou will go to the Lord's I or not, especially if thou be a Person note Religion: These who hear such Discourse, b weak, will be temptend to think, what a am I, to take in any thoughts of commun ing, when such an eminent Christian thinks meanly of it, as if little or no profit were to be I will give it over: And thus some poor to Imoaking Flax, may be quenched by your M And if compaffionate Jelus be tender of ( as no doubt he will ) yet no Thanks to who are Guilty by casting Water on their

Whi

ad

It

ha

Chr

ece

one

th o

al t

A

the

ron

w (

e T

H

e di

oud

th (

ifhi

ed o

5, 1

1 is

ns !

Wal

fwai

Wil

ital 7

w yo

ef in

ne wl

to l

Trut

Believers should come to the Lord's Supper 145 which could have quenched it, it a better Friend

è ad not kept in Life.

y

1

vho per

et t ds

Chi

, W

on

h C

hou

L que s f

noted

le, b

a

mun

inke

to b

or to

ur M

It may not be amiss to consider in this Place, ds that may be the Reason, that so few professing thristians go to the Lord's Supper, without this ecessary believing Expectation, seeing 'tis dil' onourable to our bleffed Redeemer, obstructth our own Good, and is often found prejudial to others.

Anf. First, It will be found, that the Seeds of theilin, and Unbelief of God's Word and romise, hath a deep Hand in this Wo. w Christians by protessing, are established in e Truth: Men do not, and will not lay lift, Heart, tho' they often hear it, and I fear e difgusted, because they so often hear it: Oud Nature taking it heavily, to be charged and heavily to be charged. ishing fuch Warnings most, who have most ed of them. I wish the Reader concerned in s, retire to his own Conscience, and put Question closly home, Do I firmly believe History of Christ's Passion, and that Salvais by no other Name? I speak not now of ns Perswasion, that Christ hath loved them, washed them in his own Blood, but Mens swasion, that he was dead, and is alive. If will not try your Unfixedness in foundastal Truths in Season, you may soon come to w your Misbelief by Experience, to your ef in an Hour of Death: Try therefore in ne what you Believe, and on what Grounds : of t to be fixed in the Faith of Christ, and ks to Truths, otherways your Expectations will heir be faint. Nor do I speak here of tent

Par

146 with Faith and Expediation

Perswasion and fixedness in the Truth, as is Inconsistent with any Degree of Doubting: For bere we know but in Part, but that which I speak, is against that dangerous Unfixedness, that hath no Degree of Perswasion, under which too many are perishing.

Secondly, But some others are not so much discouraged by Misbelies of this Nature, as by their Fears that Christ will have no Regard to them, that He will never Honour them with such Communion with himself: Others they grant they may have it, but for themselves they look far, nothing but a dry Fleece, when others are wet, they have deserved no better, and ex.

peds no better.

Anf. If our Mercies be dispensed according to deferving, then we may all stop together, and proceed no further: But bleffed be God, that our Expectations depend on free Grace, I will love them freely, Holea 14. 4. 2. Hath he not regarded thee already, in opening thine Eyes, to fee thy Wretchedness, which thou did not see before? Doth not he discover Diseases in order to a Remedy? If he had no Regard to thee, he could have suffered thee to run on in Presumption, and sit down at his Table without ever minding a Wedding-garment, and made thy rifing thy Terror: But now he preventeth it. by making thee confider what thou art about. Therefore, 3. If thou would be rewarded at his Table, and accepted, know, that Garment of Salvation will cover all thy Spots

wive Praise, that this Garment is ready for the putting on; give praise, that it is not only ready for the putting on, but himself putteth

Bel

t o.

ever

Gari

Mini

nent

Cove

oly

Th

aufe

able

Inf.

lis!

ns o

aint

ere

e D

omn

ift n

lvat

lue

uld

rich

Con

ully

nica

ticu

Prep

in

at 1

u m

a b

ourt

ation

Believers should come to the Lord's Supper 147 t on, 1/a. 61. 10. He bath clothed me with be Garment of Salvation. Give Praise, that ever any poor Sinners were secured of these Garments; and render Praises, that there is a Minute of Time left thee, to beg these Garnents, that fine Linen of Saints, under wh ch Covering thou canst not be despised, nor thy

oly Expectation be disappointed.

y

0

th

ey

ey

ers

X.

ing

ier,

od,

e, 1

h he

nine

only

utteth

11

Thirdly, Others faint in t ir Expectation, beaufe the' they have been of a at the Lord's able, yet they never have got great Profit. inf. And the whole Fault was this? If thy lisbeliet deprived thee of the Communicatins of Grace, where wilt thou leave the Comlaint? For he warned thee, that mighty Works ere not to be expected, where Unbelief had e Dominion: Thou mayeft go to a hundred ommunions, and never be the better, if thou ft not believe, nor draw out of the Well of lyation. Therefore, if thou hast a sincere due for Communion with Christ, if thou lide uldst not carry away a bad Report of that ales iching Ordinance; if thou wouldst prevent rd to Contempt of it in thy own Soul; confider fen in usly, what hath been the Manner of thy comwithnicating formerly; fee thy Way, wherein thy and ticular Defects have been, thy Neglect of preparation, thy Hypocrifie, thy Luke-warm-in the whole of the Work, and thy Misbethat a mayest not say, Thou had a hard Master, at the Work. Repent of thele Evils, that a bard Heart. or the ourthly, Others are discouraged in their Ex-

ations, because they observe not others who

fre-

148 with Faith and Expediation frequent Communions, much bettered in their Conversations.

This I grant is for a Lamentation, that so sew appear like Communion with Christ; yet it is not so with all, and to they were but sew, as Man 17. 6. A sew Berries in the outmost fruitful Branches. 'Tis God's great Mercy, when some are preserved as Witnesses against a declining Generation, who was only are made suitable to a publick solemn Communion, but such as rarely any Thing can be discovered in their Practice, that is not consistent with present Fellowship with God: Tho' possibly ye discern it not, as being ignorant of walking with God your selves.

2. If this be thy Regrate, That thou feest so few fruitful Christians after Communions, then labour to add one to the Number of these sew, lest others be discouraged by thy Practice also Thirdly, However it be as to Partakers, the many prove very unfruitful, yet this is never occasioned by want of Provision, being allowed to eat and drink abundantly, and the hungry are filled with good Things; and many have found their Souls made as a watered Garden, in attending this holy Ordinance, O that we went stirring up our selves, and stirring up one another, to pray down Showers of Blessings, as hat been found at Communions in the Days of Old

## CHAP. IX.

Objections of doubting Christians answered.

The Eight Inference,

That seeing so great a Benefit as the

Com

bo

th

120

th

ed.

ma

OF

Co

fict

ons

Sur

thai

rate

of th

re e

fre

ake

Hear

rom

prive

hous

inel

ept

heir

roug

hem

Thinay b

ore

ettin

S

Objections of doubting 149 Communion of Christ's Body and Blood may be bad in the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper, then Christians are obliged to endeavour the removal of all Objections, and flumbling Blocks that stand in the Way to obstruct that Benefit.

Before the particular Objections be mention-

ed, I premile these few Things.

ew

not

la.

ful

me

ning

03

rely

ice,

fhip

yes,

t 10

then

few,

alfo.

tho'

ever

low-

ngry

hare

n, it

Were ano

hat

Old

ed.

First, That all protested Christians should make Conscience, not to pretend Scruples and Objections, where there is none; for when the Confcience is not really burdened with some Difficulty, 'tis but Hypocrifie to frame Objections against Peoples partaking of the Lord's Supper, that they may appear more ferious than others: The Heart of Man is so desperately wicked and deceitful, that some have need of this Caution.

Secondly, Yet on the other Hand, when some re exhorted to prepare for the Lord's Supper, specially young People, who did never parake before; if Fears and Doubts arise in their Hearts, whereby they stand in need of Counsel rom the more experienced; they should not deprive themselves of that Help, lest they may be hought Hypocrites, or get a Name of more Seindiness than they deserve: As some have ept up their Doubts from all others, uncil heir Doubts were too strong for them and rought them under such Distress, that is een much their Advantage to have revened hem fooner.

Thirdly, Where stumbling Blocks are such as may be removed with a little Pains, or forme fore Humility, all should make Conscience of etting them removed. As for Instance, it there

G. 3

be .

O Christians answered.

be Variance betwixt Persons, where a little true Humility could cure all, in confessing of Wrongs, and Injuries done to others, or for giving Injuries: Then Men should go to the outmost against their Pride, and submit one to another, rather than deprive themselves of such a blessed Communion with Christ, Eph. 5. 21 Submitting your selves one to another, in the

ail

Cor

mu

an.

qui

exa

to

pro

par

the

15 7

a C

the

this

fho

ed,

fuil

to (

Or

ting

Ma

not

the

0:3

As,

anc

eafy

cor

lie

hav

me

not

kit

Fear of GOD.

Fourthly, Where Objections are really serious and of Weight, yet Christians should take can not to indulge them, by heaping up of Scruples and in the mean Time shutting their Ear again any Solutions, or Mean of clearing their Doubts they should not conclude. That such Object ons cannot be answered, and so determine to fol low their own Opinion, before Means be uted As for Instance, Some because they find such particular Evil in themselves, or because the have no Perswasion that Christ will Countenant them in that Ordinance, do inconfiderately con clude, they will not partake; but fuch should ule all Means within their Reach, to know these, or the like Objections, be sufficient Arg ments to keep them from the Duty of Con municating.

Fifthly, When some are observed to with draw from the Lord's Table, if they be of sold and Christian Conversation, it is uncharital to judge them Hypocrites on that account, at to load them with Reproaches, as if they we all distempered, if they be not Hypocrites; he we are discharged to judge, Matth. 7. 1. July

not, that ye be not judged.

Sixthly, Such as are of that Opinion, The

Objections of doubting 151 all professing Christians should without delay be Communicants, should consider that all Communicants are required to examine themselves, and accordingly act; and the Examination required, is in order to partaking, that he who examineth may find Clearness in his Conscience to partake; and without this, no Man should approach the Lord s Table; that is, no Man should partake, who in the mean I ime doubteth, whether he should partake, or not: For wbatfoever is not of Faith, is Sin. Rom 14. 23. I grant, a Christian may partake, tho' he hath many other Doubts; but he cannot tafely partake, while this Doubt remaineth: Therefore all Means should be used, to have his Conscience convinced, that 'tis his Duty to partake. It cannot be fusicient for a Christian to fay, fam not clear to Communicat, and to continue neglecting that Ordinance, if he make not Conscience of getting Stumbling-blocks in his Way removed; the Man is guilty of his own Bondage, who doth not what he just'y may, to get his Fetters off. And for your Help, I shall consider, and by

10

the

e to

21

the

ous

Car

ples

air

ubts

jedi

o fol

ed

uch

the

nanc

COD

uon

W

Argu

Com

with

fobe

itabl

Wet

s; fo

Full

the Lord's Help, answer some of these Objections, which I have most insisted on and argued and therefore should not go to the Lord's Table.

Anf. Some object this indeliberately, It is easy to think thy self no Believer: Dost thou consider what will be the eternal Lot of Unbelievers? Sure this comfortless Conclusion should have very evident Reasons: But is to be lamented, that some will very highly object their not believing, when it may serve a Turn, and keep them from a Duty they have no mind to,

In And

Christians answered.

and yet little exercised, or grieved for the Matter. You are easily satisfied not to go to the Lord's Table, but will not take Pains Conscientiously to examine your Faith, putting it to the Trial of God's Word, But thou think est thou art not a Believer, and there is an End and thus thou mayest finfully neglect that Ordinance while thou livest.

Secondly, Before thou dost impartially examine thy self, thou art not sure but the Grac of Faith is given thee, and if it be given, that art most ungrate to deny it: For a conscient ous Christian doubting of his Faith, dare to therefore peremptorily say, he hath no Faith lest he be injurious to the free Grace of Gol not knowing but after serious Examination, he may be enabled to say, I know in whem I have believed, 2 Tim. 1. 12. he finds it very uneal to charge himself with a graceless State, except the Grounds were very undeniable: Therefor fearch well, before you fix so comfortless a Conclusion.

Thirdly, Weak Faith should not be looks upon as no Faith, for Faith admitteth of Degree some are of little Faith, Matth. 9. 30. 0 ye shittle Faith. Some are of great Faith, Math. 15. 28. O Woman great is thy Faith. And if you be of the meanest, who have obtained like precious Faith, acknowledge it to the Glor of the Giver: See that your Faith be of the Kind, which uniteth Christ and the Sinner, Est. 3. 17. Tho' ye cannot say that ye are strong it Faith, yet if ye have received Christ, ye have Right to the Childrens Food. Gal. 3. 26. By Faith we are the Children of God.

Fourth

of I

thi

ball

of :

Gro

lavi

Wan

God

Thi

eny

n p

hen

thic

y for

ly I

. Th

Y P

an

re

illin

v F

ene

rior

4120

ene

eart

J' 0

re

ing

t h

Objections of doubting 153 Fourthly, See that ye mistake not the Nature of faving Faith, as if it were only a Perswasion that you shall be faved, which is to follow after believing : If you Cannot deny, but the Defire of your Soul is toward him, then you have Ground of Comfort, for the People of God ave comforted themselves with this Derire, 1/a. 26. 8. 9. The Desire of our Soul is to thy Name, with my Soul bave I defired thee. If God hath wrought this in you do not deny the Thing you find: What Pleasure have you to leny God his due Glory, and keep your Soul n perplexity? The see the Children of God have aith earched out their very Desires, and avowed see thankfully before the searcher of Hearts, thich is also your Duty; and if you cannot de-base y some real Willingness to have Christ as he fereth himself, then a Day of gracious Power ath come to thy Soul, for nothing could make by Heart willing but divine Power, Pfal. 110. refor Thy People shall be willing in the Day of by Power. God hath bestowed more on thee an only Light, this is the Light of Life, thereook re fearch it carefully if thy Soul be made illing, and if thereby thou hast been opening y Heart for Christ: For where the Heart is gree ye ! Satif ened by Willingness, Christ hath certainly r.d i rlormed his Word, Rev. 3. 20. He cometh d like Glor and suppeth with such. There is no willing ened Heart for Christ, but he is in that eart; therefore I would say, despise not the ly of small Things; but that I dare not call y real Desire or Willingness for Christ, small save ly real Desire or Willingness for Christ, small Fail lings; they are so enriching to every Soul Fail t hath them; the willing Heart gets the

G. 5

Waterer

nd

rdi

61

race

neal

Water of Life, Rev. 22: 17. And thereforea willing Heart is a believing Heart. Try also i thou findest thy Soul leaning on Christ; that notwithstanding of all thy Fears and Doubts, ye thou fill hangest upon him, thou canst not be rent from him, 'tis as Death to think on Sepa ration from him: If thou thus depend and lear upon him, then he is the beloved of the Soul Cant. 8. 5. The Spoufe leaneth on her Beloved Tho' thy Condition be as a Wilderness, because of Griefs and Fears; yet thou choosest him fo thy alone stay, thou leekest Rest to thy Souli none other but in him: Then according to Pfal. 2. 12. Blessed are all that stay on bin wor trust in bim. Thou comest to him for Res Rul neither able to bear thy felf, nor thy Burder Good he will be as good as his Word, Matth. 11, 2 joy I will give you Reft. And thy coming is the Faith, Fonn 6. 37.

Chjed. I cannot come to the Lord's Table for I have no hope to be accepted of him; he can I expect to meet with Christ there, who hey any Thing I know, did never meet with him How can I think to be accepted at his Tab for I do not find that ever he accepted of me!

Anf. This Objection is of Weight, but favour For First, It relisheth a discerning of the true tent of that Ordinance, which is a bleffed me ing with Christ. 2dly, Some remarking Christ's Absence. 3dly, Some Desire for the as Meeting and Communion. And 4thly, A1 maning Grief, in the Soul for his withdrawn ot pr and fear that they are not accepted; but to yo Objection more particularly.

First, Take care you be not Mistaken as

50

ne

ce

m

ma

gr

you

Pla

Ha

to t

yec Th

ance

meet

hey urel

ut t

naru

he L

Sec f Go

oft i

din

sient

ed ar

nger

uis

your Acceptance, for by Reason of your Weaknels, it's not eafily discerned; you may be accepted of God, and not comforted, and you may be comforted and not accepted; Chrift may be near, and doing you good to a high Degree, and yet your felf not knowing he was near you, Gen. 28. 16. Surely the Lord is in this Place, and I knew it not: And on the other Hand, you may have Delight in approaching to God, that is in the Externals of Duty, and vet be but proud Hypocrites, as 1fa. 58 2. Therefore take heed how you judge of Acceptbin worst, advance their Comforts in Prayer as a Ref Rule, thereby to judge of their Acceptance with rder God, if they have Freedom to speak, and some of a joy attending their speaking. they know s the not whence that joy ariseth; for all may be heer Nature or common Gifts, for any Thing hey know, yet thereby conclude, God hath

the furely accepted of them, because at such a Time ho hey had a great measure of Joy and Delight; him out this Conclusion is not safe, except they can Table office and make it out, that it is the Joy of me! he Lord's spiritual strengthning Joy.

would Secondly, Consider that you may be accepted.

d me toft necessary for you; tho' ye be not answered in the Manner ye would, if thy answer should for the as Paul's, 2 Cor. 12. 19. My Grace is sufficient for thee, thou art mercifully accepted, rawined answered; tho' the Thorn in the Flesh be to you to presently pluckt out, ye may smart yet nger by its Pain, and the Grace sustained.

nger by its Pain, and the Grace sustaining wis the answer and proof of your Acceptance. 25

pa-

ear

oul

red

aul

fo

ul i

Thirdly, Your Persons may be accepted, when fer. some of your Requests are not accepted, as Moses, Head accepted into extraordinary nearness and intimacy with God, yet some of his Requests are vill not accepted, so as to be granted, Deut. 3. 25, 66 I pray thee let me go over and see the good Land each that is, beyond Jordan, and v. 26. Let it suffice three thee, speak no more of this Matter. Many Chris lo, tians are too ready to conclude, that God hath d fo no regard to them; because he granteth not what heir Heart is set upon, whereas he is about to give them better Things: Canaan was a pleafant Land, but a mere Triffle to that heavenly Ganaan bestowed on Moses.

Fourthly, and supposing your Requests were ed i spiritual and necessary, for your Souls good; ant of yet ye are to wait for his Answer: Yea, the re a it tarry, wait for it, Hab. 2. 1. I will watch lime to fee what he will fay, thou thinkest there's pur, no delay, thou art in a horrible Pit, yet to yo member, Pfal. 40. 1, 2. He brought me out of s N. a horrible Pit: After he had patiently waited but for him, a Song of Deliverance will at length e be clear all, that your felves were accepted, and tayer your necessary Petition recorded.

's n

ve i

n b

Fiftbly, Yea, its fafer for you to question you fay, coming unto God, and the fincerity of your ard Prayers, than the Truth of your accepting fud ayer as come unto him; he having faid, he will is at b no ways cast out, John 6. 37. It's too common his tho' a dangerous Evil, to charge God with our at the when we either ask not, or ask amiss: Wha dare fay, that they feek and fearch for God will al. I their whole Heart? But he is found of them Voi

Objections of doubting fer. 29. 22. Who are put away that bring their Hearts unto God ? If thou dost well shalt thou t be accepted, Gen. 4. 7. Yet proud Nature re vill still blame God rather than it self. 6thly, Confider well on what account ye can all eaccepted of God, that it's only in the beloved Christ, Epb. 1. 6. Proud Nature hurteth us lo, prompting us to think, we may be accept-d for our own Sincerity, or Fervency, &c. And Acceptance with God is not fought in Christ's Varrant can we expect it? John 14. 4. If ye all ask any Thing in my Name, I will do it : is not sufficient that Mens sudgments are satiswere ed it should be so; for many are not igno-od; int of this who yet do not perform it; there-the re as ye desire Acceptance with God at any atch lime, and especially at the Lord's Table, laeres pur, First, To be found in Christ. 2dly, Let your Prayers be actually and as distinctly in ut of s Name as ye can reach. 3dly, Observe well ngth e bettered and strengthned in Holiness after and ayer, that ye may no more Complain that ye you say, as Pfal. 68. 19. But verily God bath you ard me. be bath attended to the Voice of my fud ayer; and then bless him, as in the next Verse.
ill is at he bath neither turned away thy Prayer, mon his Grace from thee. 4thly, And finding h our at the Lord hath mercifully accepted of you, ifing your Prayers, otherways than ye thought, When be encouraged in the Lord, and lay, as with al. 116. 1. I love the Lord because he heard them Voice and my Supplication, and verse 13. 1 30

en

s,

1

Fice

rif ath

hat

Christians answered. 158 will take the Cup of Salvation, and call up his the Name of the Lord. And therefore, 5. Whe or h thouart at his Table, fet thy Soul for accepting expension of Christ, and be not jealous of his Offer, in the thou shalt have a blessed meeting. I may say God this Ordinance. as is expressed by the Prophe Hole

pointing at Go pel Ordinances in the latter Day o hi Ezek. 20. 40. This is the Mountain of the heigh of Ilrael, and there will I accept thee. Here Mer a Mercy Se at indeed, Christ revealed, as dyin to obtain Mercy for poor Sinners, and on h Mercy-Seat he meeteth with his People, Exa

25. 22.

Object. I cannot go to the Lord's Table, for know that I shall not live suitable to Enga ments made there, I find it already to my Grie that all my former Vows are broken: I wi break no more Engagments of that Nature, be ter keep my felf free from that Addition to m former Sins, and pray that the Lord would m don me for my unfaithfulness in Times past.

Ans. It's to be supposed in Charity, that yo do not defign to be unfaithful, if ye should Con municate again, for ye appear to grieve for it but for you to prophefie that it will be so her after is a limiting of the Power and Mercy God? What do you know what is to come? It you may have that at one Communion which yo never obtained before. Is the Spirit of the La Braitned, that ye cannot be made Faithful

2dly. It appears to have been your Custon to trust your selves with the keeping of you Vows, for ye dare not trust God with it; yo think it dangerous to put your selves so far s re Foot

g. his

fa isF wil efol by R

nga aute ilt if hrif lou eck

nd to Le way reter oub

ft at iher

nare nty who his Reverence, as that either you must trust him, or be treacherous, and therefore you will not when or be treacherous, and therefore you will not expere your selves to that necessity of his Help:

An! poor Soul! wilt thou not be beholden to say God for holding up thy goings? Psal. 17-5.

The Hold up my goings. Wilt thou not be beholden to him, for causing thee walk in his Ways, and making thee faithful? Ezek. 39. 27. Cannot his sere Mercy and Grace preserve thee, when thy Foot sready to slip? Psal. 94. 18. When I said my not slippeth, thy Mercy, O Lord, held me up.

3. If thou be a Christian indeed, and concer-ed in Christ, then thou art commanded to do his in Remembrance of him. Now what fort nga fa Christian art thou; who dare say to him in Grit is Face, Lord, thou sayest, do this? But I say, will not do this; for thy Objection runs so, I , be esolve I will not communicate more, and givest Reason, because I will not come under such ingagments as I am already to break, and beast, aute thou canst never communicate, but thou ilt come under such Engagments, 'tis all one of thou hadst said, I will never communicate. brist saith, His Toke is easy, Matth. 11. 30.

There you sayest it is so uneasy, I will never put my seek more under it. Canst thou hold up thy Face, it had tell him so? Remember who said, Pfal. 2. Let us break their Bands affunder, and caft La way their Cords from us. Here is the Mystery, retend what ye will, that the Bonds of Duty are oublesome, and therefore these Cords must be after it away, and then we shall have some more herty to do as we lift; and thus thou makeft you ; yo nare for thy own poorSoul, thou lookest on thy far inty as a Snare to thee, but now thou art caught

h yo

thful

4. Thou appearest to think it unlawful to communder such a Bond, as if we should not make such Engagments. How then sayest thou that, Pfa 76. 11. Vow unto the Lord your God, and pa There the Lord maketh it a Duty, which the refusest as Evil, Pfal. 119. 106. I have soon and will perform, that I will keep thy righten Judgments. It was never the Way of god Men, to say, I will engage no more to God but their Way hath been to resolve of paying their Vows to God, Pfal. 91. 8. That I may dail perform my Vows: And Pfal. 56. 12. Thy Vow are upon me, O God, I will render Praise until thee. And therefore,

5. Thy best Way is to lament and mourns thy Unfaithfulness, and yet resolve upon paying of thy Vows; blessing God that there is yet a Seal for Repentance, & if thou repentest indeed the will be a Care for the Time to come, that Duty be neglected; thou wilt be a fraid to neglect communicating, but labour to prepare for it, because Christ hath made it a Duty thou wilt not think that any finful Omission of

cure thy former Evils.

6. Whereas thou fayest, thou wilt seek forth Remission of thy former Failings, which the hopest to obtain, tho' thou never goest to the Lord's Table. I answer, If thou obtainest Padon. It must be by the Blood of Christ which cleanseth from all Sin, I John I. 7. The Blue of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth as from a Sin. Now in the Lord's Supper, there is a Offer of the Benefit of that precious Blood, as

Sit oft

th

hrif

oint

eci

ircu e L fice

a S tute A w

ay.
7.N
Il fi

ed binic kH

ere mil

M D h t

fio h

Objections of doubting thou deliberately refuseft the Application of hrift's Blood, in the Way that he hath apinted, 'tis just thou shouldest never get that ecious Blood applied in thy Way, fince thou owingly refuseft his Way: For albeit the Pardon Sin doth not absolutely depend on participatiofthat holy Ordinance, but that he who believh, eateth Christs Flesh, and drinketh his Blood. bu 6. 64. And a godly Person may be insuch reumstances, as he cannot have the Benefit of eLord's Supper; yet the Contempt of Chrift's fitution, where this Ordinance is administred. a Sin of a high Nature, as if Christ had tuted it in vain: And therefore, I fay, A with God to deprive thee of Pardon in thy

Com

e fue

Pfa

d pa

tho

ro on

bten

godl

Goo

ayin

dail

Von

e unt

rnfo

Sealo

ther

hatt

id t

repa

Dut

on a

fort

the

o th

it Pa

which

Blo

m 4

is a

d, an

ay, 7.NoChristian who observeth his ownWay, but Il find Cause of Mourning, for being unsuitable fuch holy Privileges and Engagments: Will herefore follow, that no Christian, who hath led in his Duty, shall again partake? Then best of Men might resolve on no more cominicating, and Christ shall not have the pub. Honour due to him by it : But if you fay, ar Unfaithfulness hath been very grievous extraordinary; still answer, you have the re need of the Virtue of Christ's Blood for mission, which should be applied in that spe-Manner he hath required: And therefore Duty is to Repent, and prepare to shew h the Glory of Christ's Love, manifested in holy Ordinance; and the greater thy Transfions be, the greater is thy Debt to shew h his Death; by which Death only, thou

can

Object. I cannot go to the Lord's Table. be bath for aken me, be bath cast off my s be fendeth nething for my Good, and not a bi deth me Good, be bath left me to my own ? to I fels; why then should I profane so boil and take nance ?

Anf. 1, 'Tis your Mercy, if you candie where the Lord either cometh unto, or del eth your So ils ; for fuch as are utter Strang to God, know not the one by the other: I ken ! had not got no merciful Vifits, how had ye kni ee,

thele Departings?

2. Ye may t ink your selves forsaken, cause ye have not the Comforts of God's Co tenance, which lometimes ye had, and yet be fortaken, as to the Influences of his Gr Fer. 20. 9. Then I faid, I will not make ! tion of him, nor speak any mre in bis Na Yet Verse 11. But the Lord is with me, a saighty teirible One: My Persecutors Aumble.

3. You may utterly Mistake, and think are forgotten, when God lays the contrary, 49. 14. But Zion faid, the Lord bath forfa me, and my Lord bath forgotten me. But ! 15. Can a Woman forget ber sucking Chi &c. And Verse 16. I have graven thee upa Palms of my Hands.

4. It ever you had the Favour of the ch of God. it ever ye had Testimonies of his le then Whom be loveth, be loveth to the l John 13. 31. and will never utterly for fate. labour to have this fure, that ye have enjo

e far (al. 1 ft it 1

5. 1

lomo

6. 7 omfo turn

> ris a 7. 1 ten d t

etch our wit emir d ch

A WIT to co 8.

8. I t fo ve r

y w to 11 hur

hid

Objections of doubting e fandified Mercies of the chosen of GOD, (al. 106. 4. Pray for such Mercies as these, it it be as you fear.

5. If you be left as to Influences of Grace, it a bitter forfaking; yet some have been left to Degrees of Grace, who were not totally to Degrees of Grace, who were not totally faken, nor altogether deprived of Grace, as

lemon 1 Kings 11. 12.

3 10th

1

kne

Co

nk ry,

ic V

Chi

ch

6. The Lord may thus forlake, both as to del omforts and many Degrees ef Grace, and yet turn again: For a small Moment have I forken thee, but with great Mercies will Igather ee, Ila. 54. 7. and Micah 7. 19. He will rem again be will have Compassion on us.

7. It should be confidered also, that we are ten forsaking our God, in a great Measure, get d then say, he hath forsaken us; 'tis cur etched Way, first to sall back from him, who our Life, and then what Good we had begins wither; which being discerned, in Read of a timing our selves for declining, we first begin dehallenge God for forsaking us, as if he were Author of all the Hurt, and not we: O! Author of all the Hurt, and not we: O! w much doth he bear at our Hands; Our Way to cast off the Things that are Good, Hosea orie 8. and then cry out, Why bath be caft us

8. If the Lord should for sake us, yet we must forfake him; he hath no need of us, but we ve need of him; we cannot want him, but he y well want us , it doth not become us proudto debate with our God, whether he or we he il first draw to other again; but it becomes humbly to look up, and wait for God when enja bideth bis Face, Ifa. 8. 17.

9. And

164 Christians answered.

9. And 'tis to be observed, that the Lapproveth most of those, who pursue his Me most clossy, when he appeareth displeased, having no regard to them, as is evident in

Womin of Canaan, Matth. 15. 25.

10. Be sparing in thy Complaints of God rather leave thy Complaint upon thy felf, 10. 2. I will leave my Complaint upon my Remember he gave thee Warning of old, 2 Ch 15. 2. If ye for fake him, be will for fake Lay to Heart how thou has procured this u thy felffer. 2, 17. Hast thou not procured unto thy felf, in that thou baft forfaken Lord thy God, when he led thee by the W Remember how often thou haft turned thy h on him, when he was doing thee Good; knowledge this thy Sin, And that thou baff len by thine Iniquity, and return unto thel thy God, as Holea 14. 2. And if thou take his Counsel, hearken yet to what he is Mal. 3. 7. Return unto me, and I will iel unto you, faith the Lord of Hosts. Biels that there is yet any Hope of meeting again Mercy, Draw near to God, and be will de near to you, James 4. 8. Tea, tho' thou bast ple the Harlot with many Lovers, yet return of unto me faith the Lord, Jer. 3. 1. What wo est thou have the Lord to say more? But est thou, I need one Word more yet, for I lost all spiritual Strength, I know 'tis my ty to return to him, and praise him whi live, for his Condescension ever to invite any more, that there is yet any Door of H left open; I cannot return to him, if I for ever meet with him in Favour: What then

narl

co fe

o wi

urn Spi

wer Idre Id, G

aga n h s fb

hje leif ing. nf. Ha

is tiffe for

her bel

e t

Objections of doubting u do, wilt thou leave it to? Art thou resolvto forfake, and be forfaken? Ah poor Sinner! will be the Lofer? Better for thee yet to ken what he will fay further unto thee: nark then what is said, Prov. 1. 23. Turn t my Reproof; behold, I will pour out my it unto you. Set to your Duty, endeavour urn to him, and you shall have the Help of Spirit; defer not then, but while he calentertain his Offer, and give it fuch an wer, as Fer. 3. 22. Return you backfliding dren, and I will heal your Backstedings: ild, we come unto thee, for thou art the Lord G.d. This will make a comfortable meetagain, fo that thou shalt not need to stay

Me ed,

n

od

, 7

Chi

ke

s u

di

ten

W

ly b

1;

baff

bel

u v

ne fa

ret

els G

again

ill de

ff pla

rn ag

t Wo

But

orlb

my

Whi

nvite

of H

I fho

then

h. 10. 6. He can foon make thy Latter-end, er than thy Peginning, Ezek. 36. 11. hject. I doubt if I should believe, for I think self one of those who would not be the better,

his Table. As one forfaken of thy God,

halt be as the' thou hadft not been caft off.

ing still I am none of God's Elect.

If such Objections were not framed to Hand, I should neither form nor publish it but being often proposed, and particularis Fear of not being elected, and some effed thereby, I cannot pass it altogether. for answer.

if, You may as well fay, I doubt whether uld be faved or not, as to fay, ye doubt her ye should believe or not: Since He believeth not, the Wrath of God abideth on

Can you deliberately think, ye should not e to be faved? This needs no Resutation, be ye will be ashamed of it.

2. Con.

2. Consider you are under a Command believe, and to reject it designedly, is Rebelli against God, besides your own Ruin; and whe Success can ye dream of in a Course of Rebellion against a merciful God, I understanot.

defer believing until ye know ye are elected; ye must have this rom some new unha lowed Bib but neither from Old nor New Testament.

4. The Way to know of your Election, is he to believe, and if you have Grace to believe you are elected; and if ye be elected. ye we believe: For Acts 13. 48. And as many were ordained to eternal Life, believed.

5. By what Revelation do you know that y are not elected, anwser this if ye can? tho' ye had lived a godless Life to this Hou that will not prove it, for God effectually leth the Elect at what Time he pleaseth, for in their younger, some in their elder Age What Prefumption is this in you, to judge presumptuously of the Decrees of God? I your great Concern in Election, is to judge its Fruits that ye are elected: And thus yes directed to make your Calling and Election la by the Graces of God's Spirit, which are t Fruits of Election, 1 Peter 1. from the 5th V to the 11th of that Chapter. But to make your first Question, whether ye are elected not, before ye believe, is a Way of your of devising, having nothing from God to Warra it.

6. Whatsoever tempteth you to disobey to Command of God, is from a Principle of Date o

-

; bu

d of

e of

ency

ng, lame

> to Th

ptark

cier

h of

erna nifet

dn

eftic

ring

ea.

, b

em

the

re af

ds

elve

ciet

I

ny 1

flu

iftr

o mi

d C

he

wh

Objections of doubting 167; but this tempteth you to disobey the Comd of God, and therefore it's from a Prine of Darkness; and what soever hath a direct ency to separate you from Christ by not being, you should take it as proceeding from same Principle, and so without further Disto reject it,

Ra

1

3ib

s fi

114

at v

Hou

for Age

lge

F

dgel

yes

n |

re t

bTo

ake

ted

r or

Varra

ey t

F Dar

ving.

Tho' Satan be so cruel to thy poor Soul by ptations; yet be not so cruel to thy self, as arken to him; but put it home to thy own science, am not I a Sinner deserving the h of God, what Course should I take? Or her can I go but to him who hath the Words ernal Life, who direct h me to believe, and hiseth I shall be saved, John 3. 16. What d more raise thy Indignation against all estions or Temptations that oppose thy

ed. Some fay they cannot go to the Lord's, because of fearful Suggestions and horemptations that go near to Blasphemy, they cannot get out of their Thoughts, reashamed to utter them to their dearest ds or Relations; whereby they think elves unworthy the Name of Christians, or ciety of Men.

I shall permit a few Considerations beny particular Answers be given; for the fuch distressed Souls is sometimes the listressing part of a Minister's whole Work, o minister a Word in Season, for their Red Comfort. For,

they often conceal the wo st of the Tempwhich are most horrid, and are so disturb. th them, that they can hardly consider

any

any thing that is spoken: They will apper to hearken to what a Man speaketh, but in the mean Time are bussed in talking with the Temptations; their Adversary labouring keep them so closs at his Work, that they she hearken to nothing else, that being his Interest and their hurt.

2. In some of these tempted Persons, the appeareth no exercise of godlines, nothing b these dread ul Temptations sometimes vexi them; for great levity is found in their Co vertation, otherways as being unconcerned Salvation, yet are they often frightned wi Temptations tending to Blasphemy. Others gain, who for many Years have given go Testimonies of serious piety, yet are afflict with Temptations, no less horrid and hatel fo that this Trial of being affaulted with h Suggestions and Temptations, cannot of it prove either a gracious or a graceles Su And therefore cannot be spoken unto, as ifth were all godly which makes the Difficulty greater, for tho' tenderness be due to them, must not be flattered, as if these Troubles Mind were Proofs of true godline's: Nor the other Hand, should the fearers of God discouraged, as if such Suggestions could m them Evidence, that they are cast off of G

3. Tho' there be great variety of these hed Temptations which cannot all be named, expedient to mention; yet commonly these and Scope of them, is to represent God as we out Mercy, and the Author of all thei Wo that so God may be hated, and the poorr tem

sat len

ger inc

Pec App concion ous

Exh he t

or a ckn wher exce

iore le ar here lork

erlos onfi Firf Sou

ore ry

chi y, ye

Objections of doubting ed Souls expect no good from him, this being

Satan's great defign-

the b exi

C

d

W

ers

atel

h fo

it

of G

se hell

ned,

thef

as Wi

i Wo

er tem

4. Their Temptations are sometimes so violent, that their understanding is in present danger, or their Lives, or sometimes both; which increaseth the Difficulty how to be serviceable them in scason, besides many of these tempted People, are found to fixed in their melancholy Apprehensions, that whatever Opinion they once conceive, either concerning their own Temptaions, or Souls State, they are therein fo tenacious, that except the very Power of God accompany what is spoken, neither Argument nor exhortations will move them, I fay except the he very Power of God appear, for somerimes his lower hath appeared in bleffing a featonable Word or a Relief unto them, which themselves have knowledged; as for the Physicians Part, and therein they may be useful for correcting the reels of Melancholy, I leave it to themselves : Stat at doubtlefs the Bonds of Humanity, and much ifth ore Christian Sympathy, oblidgeth lo far as ulty e are capable, to endeavour their Good : And em, perefore tho' I be very unfit for fuch a difficult ables lork, yet having frequently Occasion to Ipeak Not erions, I shall humbly offer a few Things to God onfideration, as God helpeth. d m

Firft, Great Compassion is due to such tempt-Souls, by praying for them and with them, as ad giveth Opportunity; and 'tis not amils, to let em know their Sympathy, that they may be the ore encouraged to a free Discovery of the ry worft. It would not be found fafest only chide them for having fuch Thoughts, or to y, you are very finful for having them, be-

cau.c

any thing that is spoken: They will appe to hearken to what a Man speaketh, but in t mean Time are busied in talking with the Temptations; their Adversary labouring keep them so closs at his Work, that they sh hearken to nothing else, that being his Intere and their hurt.

2. In some of these tempted Persons, the appeareth no exercise of godlines, nothing b these dread ul Temptations sometimes vexi them; for great levity is found in their Co vertation, otherways as being unconcerned f Salvation, yet are they often frightned wi Temptations tending to Blasphemy. Others gain, who for many Years have given go Testimonies of serious piety, yet are afflict with Temptations, no less horrid and hatel fo that this Trial of being affaulted with a Suggestions and Temptations, cannot of it prove either a gracious or a graceles Su And therefore cannot be spoken unto, as ifth were all godly which makes the Difficulty greater, for tho' tenderness be due to them, must not be flattered, as if these Troubles Mind were Proofs of true godlines: Nor the other Hand, should the fearers of God discouraged, as if such Suggestions could m them Evidence, that they are cast off of G

3. Tho' there be great variety of these held Temptations which cannot all be named, expedient to mention; yet commonly these and Scope of them, is to represent God as we out Mercy, and the Author of all thei Wo that so God may be hated, and the poorr tem

Sat len ger

od

inci to t Peo

App cond cion ous,

Exh he to or a

cknowher where xce ut o

tore te ar here fork

erionionii Firf

em k

chi y, yo ed Souls expect no good from him, this being

Satan's great defign-

the b exi

Cd

Wi ers go Al a

Stat

alty

of G

e hell

the f

as Wi

Wo

r tem

4. Their Temptations are sometimes so violent, that their understanding is in present danger, or their Lives, or sometimes both; which increaseth the Difficulty how to be serviceable to them in season, besides many of these tempted People, are found to fixed in their melancholy Apprehensions, that whatever Opinion they once conceive, either concerning their own Temptaions, or Souls State, they are therein fo tenacious, that except the very Power of God accompany what is spoken, neither Argument nor the very Power of God appear, for sometimes his lower hath appeared in blessing a feature. or a Relief unto them, which themselves have the cknowledged; as for the Physicians Part, and the cherein they may be useful for correcting the creeks of Melancholy. excels of Melancholy, I leave it to themselves : at doubtless the Bonds of Humanity, and much ifth fore Christian Sympathy, oblidgeth to far as e are capable, to endeavour their Good : And em, herefore tho' I be very unfit for fuch a difficult bles lork, yet having frequently Occasion to speak Not erions, I shall humbly offer a few Things to God onfideration, as God helpeth. d m

Firft, Great Compassion is due to such tempt-Souls, by praying for them and with them, as od givethOpportunity; and 'tis not amils, to let em know their Sympathy, that they may be the ore encouraged to a free Discovery of the ry worft. It would not be found fafest only chide them for having fuch Thoughts, or to y, you are very finful for having them, be-

Christians answered, cause the distressed Person will reply, Such the Suggestions are my Burden and Misery, I cannot that keep them out of my Mind, and that you call ma me sinful for having them. you are of my Mind: Boome sinful for having them. for I do not think there is such a monstrous Sinner in the World as I, whose Soul is a Receptacle for Such Suggestions. For Fear of Sin in hav. Wo ing such Thoughts, is the poor Man's anguish kell already; and this he finding you adding to his her Grief

2. After they have fully discovered their Temptations, or so much as they will reveal; gain Sometimes by the Bleffing of God, tis found very here ufeful, to let them know that others have been a flue deeply tempted as they, and to as great Evilsas they, who now by the Mercy of God are delivered: for tis a great Eale to them, if they can be perswaded, that any others have been in the like Cale. & were at last cured; and when they do not much regard other Things that are spoken, yet they will readily hearken to this; and sometimes urge to know its Certainty with great Imported wo nity; at such Time, it were not amis to gra tify them with some particular Instance of sud Persons, now delivered from their Bondage And albeit, they commonly think, that no Sor row is like to theirs, and that there are fom Evils in their Hearts, that was never in the Heart of any other; yet I have teen fuch la stances blessed for allaying the Extremity of Terror.

2. It were necessary also, to know the Rife and first Beginnings of their Dilquiet, if natural of accidental, Melancholly and Grief hath fin opened a Door to their Troubles: As alfo,

t her

4 ul,

Exp

oun

teke

5.

hat

nd 1

art

g T the

616

are,

iny e no

em bly 1

allo

th t

ound

rouh

mer

th th

ir !

Objections of doubting their understanding or Bodies begin to suffer; that Means may be the more and feafonably managed for their Good, both as to Soul and

Body.

ech

not

all

nd:

in

4. It hath been observed to be sometimes user word that droppeth from them lavouring of his hem do inadvertently let fall most favourable expressions; and where these three Things are neir ound 1. Speaking honourably of God, 2. Bitterly gainst their own Sih. And 3. Prayer continued; very here is good Ground to hope for a mercitul single flue, Lam. 3. 25. He is good to the Soul that

red; hat Temptations they discover, for it they Cale and them published, they will be ready to inenuch art no more; and withall, if their most fright-Temptations be published, the very shame them may heighten their Arguish, and tempt

imes ortu

they

gra

fuch

lage

Son

fom

n the

h In

ty o

le and

ralo

n fin

fo,

e her

worse.
6thly, 'Tis expedient also their Friends take are, that they be not troubled with fuch Commy as may increase their Affliction, such as e not prudent, but may be ready to quarrel em for some of their Expressions, or pos. bly mock them, which will be to their Grief; allo from fuch Company as are in like Cafe th themselves, and not yet healed of their ounds: But these who have been in such rouble, and are now at Liberty from their mer Bondage, are most meet for Converse th them, to declare what God hith done for ir Souls, Plal. 66. 16.

H 2

7tbly,

Christians answered.

172 7tbly, Great Prudence and Caution is necess. ary to any Friend of theirs, who would perswade them to go to the Lord's Table, while under the Violence of these Temptations : For to urge them without some Composure of Mind, and Preedom in their own Conscience, may have bad Effects: The fafest Way is to use Arguments for convincing them of their Duty, and i this cannot be obtained, better forbear, until God make Light to arise, and they be more fitted for it. I have known some, who being prefled by their Friends, have been perswade to go to the Lord's Table, but being there, die feek not open their Mouth, either to eat or drink and which afterwards, raised their Trouble to greater Height, and are at this Day under deep Mea Diffress on that Account: It appears then to thy conduce more for the Good of such Souls, to suffer them to wait for a more serene Hour, by the Reliarising of the Son of Righteousness, whereby the dark Clouds furrounding them, shall be dispe led, and then in his Light, they shall see Light imi Pfal. 36. 0.

And for such as are tempted, all of you a not in alike Danger; and Faithfulness require to be plain, with such of you as have new been concerned for your Salvation, that you nore Danger is great every Way, until you flee Christ, as your Refuge: And tho' ye hear th godly Persons have been affaulted with mo horrid Temptations, yet that is no Ground you to think your felves godly, because ye ha fuch l'emptations, for ye may have their Tem tations, but want fuch Grace to refift them; by ful ye embrace not Christ, and Salvation through hi

ith i

hir

Te

can

for

vat

ver

the

mal Chr

Eat

be t

Fi

o wo

. 9. is or

rom

ied l

poor

d, h

emp

emp nder Objections of doubting

ff.

de

ler

rge

and

ave

gu

li

ntil

ore

ing

de

to

igh

u ar

nd fe

Tem

m;

roul

172 him, ye expose your selves as a Prey to any Temptation; having no Interest in him, who came to destroy the Works of the Devil. There-

fore cry to God, to make you ferious for Salvation, to make you fincere Believers, and con-

vert you to himself, by his Spirit of Grace; and the more ye are tempted, be the more diligent,

make the greater hafte, that ye may be found in Christ, by whom ye shall be overcomers; and

who knoweth, but Meat may come out of the Eater, and he who goeth about as a roaring Lion,

die seeking to devour, be disappoin ed of his Design, ink and thy Affliction under these very Temptations be made by the over ruling Power of God, a

Mean to make thee flee to God for Salvation to the Soul, and Deliverance from all thine Enemies: And if you will fix on this Way for your the Relief, and all of you who have done so before to came under such fiery Trials. Consider, if the First, That blessed Jesus Christ was tempted light intelf, and tempted to the greatest Sins, even o worship the Devil, God's great Enemy, Matth. 9. And to destroy himself by being guilty of new is own Death, Verse 6. By casting himself down new som the Pinacle of the Temple. All this and you nore he subjected himself unto, and being car-ee ied by Satan from one Place to another, that thou r th poor weak tempted Believer might be perswad. mo d, he knoweth the greatest and worst of thy emptations, 2. That he will have Sympathy e ha ith thee, as being tempted himself, Heb. 2. 18. That he hath fanctified this Trial to Believers. y subjecting to it himself; for the' the wicked emptations be not fanctified, yet thy Lot hi nder them is thereby fanctified. 4. That he

H 3.

over-

overcoming them all, thou in him as thy Head, shall also overcome. Therefore adhere still to him, and thou cannot fink, Rev. 12. 11. He who accuse to Day and Night, is evercome by the

Blood of the Lamb.

2. Confider, That there are some Temptati. ons that are the Devil's Sins, rather than ours not arising from our selves, nor entertained by us, are but the fiery Darts of Satan caft in hi Violence: If Satan should now appear, or any Way tempt a godly Man to renounce God and Worthip him, this godly Man at the very fift rejecting such Temptation with Indignation on and Hatred, is not guilty of that Tempta tion, albeit the Nature of the Temptation b most horid and bialphemous; and albeit the fame godly Man have Sin remaining in him, ye that Temptation is not his Sin; because it nel ther had its Original in his Heart, nor in any Measure entertained by him: Therefore do no so far yield to the Adversary, as to take with a his Temptations, as if they were your Sins, to that is no final! Part of his Delign thereby terrify you, as if ye were the most monstruou Sinners in the World: The Apostle Rom. 7. 1 Finding a gracious Principle in his Soul again Sin, and Sin making War against the Law of hi Mind he can fay against the Enemy that warrest against him, this Enemy is not himself; It is a more 1, but Sin that dwelleth in me : The temp ed Believer may well fay, It is not I, but Sin tha temptetb me; and so much the more, becaul theie Tempsations had never that Place in hi Heart that his Sins have: Albeit it be affliching to a Child of God, that Satan should come if

ear.

ne

ing

tat

ing

Co

the

and

tag

refi

r;,

Ree

to k

whe

and

Con

Flesh

ain

sels

ot a

bave

0 5

ho"

5:

hem

iod,

Viles

n m

incor

dve

foo!

4

ing, nor yielding unto.

who

tati.

urs,

any

ati

ipta

the

, yet

nei

any

o not

h al

y to

nou

7 - 1

ain

f hi

rret

isn

mpt

tha

caul

hi

Ain

ne le

near.

3. Therefore be fure of refifting thele Temptations from first to last, for voluntary entertaining fuch Suggestions would foon weaken your Confidence, and threngthen your Adverlary; therefore let all your Thoughts be refifting and then the Temptation and thou art still Antagonists, opposite one another, when thou art relifting, thou art fill in God's Way for a Victo-1;, James 4. 7. Resist the Devil, and be will fee from you. And whatever ye do, be careful to keep on God's Ground, keep by your post, where God hath placed you, yielding nothing, and having done all to Stand, Eph. 6. 18.

4. Consider also, that we are not alone in this Conflict, Eph. 6. 12. For we wrestle not against. Flesh and Blood, but against Principalities, aainst Powers, against the Rulers of the Dark sels of this World. And the' all Believers have not all alike violent Temptations, yet all of them , for have Satan's Temptations to viell agains, nor ho' voite own fronts.

ho' your own finarts you toft.

5. Whatever be your Tempertions, know that fod hath not left you destitute of Armone against hem, Eph. 6. 11. Put on the whole Armour of od, that ye may be able to stand against the Viles of the Devil. The very believing of this my Heart, that God hath provided Armour preserve his People from Danger, will be an incouragement to thee; but if thou think there no Relief, then thou faintest, and thereby thy dversary hath the Advantage, a fainting Man foon overcome, but if thou think in thy Heart, . H 4

Christians answered there is no Relief at Hand, then thou wexest valiant in Fight: And if the hope of this Armour be fo strengthning, what will the putting of it on he? Take Counsel then, who hath provided it, and put it on? For it was provided tor fuch as thee; and remark well what is faid, Verse 16. Above all taking the Shield of Faith, whereby ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. Christ's Armour will be Proof, tho' the Darts be dipt in Hell, they shall not confume thee, the' thy Trial be like a fiery Furnace, yet let thy fell to follow the Foot fleps of the Flick, who by Faith quenched the violence of Fire, H.b. 11. 34. And when thou art at the lowest, labour still to retain the Impressions of God's Omnipotency, think nothing too hard for him, do not lo dishonour him, as to think thy Case incurable, Jer. 32.17. Is there any thing too bard for me?

6. Give thy felf frequently to Prayer, and complain of the Violence done to thy poor Soul by thy Advertiry, hearken to no Suggestion a gainst Prayer, for thy God commanders thee to call upon him in the Day of Trouble, and be wil deliver, Pfal. 50. 15. Thou wilt be tempted to think it's in vain to Pray: But believe not the Father of Lies, God hath not required to led him in vain, Ifa. 45. 19. He will tempt the to thirk thou art not the better of Prayers, that art not heard; but what if thou should be for short Season, that thou couldest observe no and wer of Prayer? Remember, that better than you have complained of the same, Pfal. 22, 2. 0 m God, Iciy in the Day time, but thou bearest not and in the Night feafen, and am not filent. Bu

Was

fam

Ipife

neit

be o

a Sc

at t

with

conc

they

'tis

Dep

130

OL

Fors

bopo

Me

It fl

tati

Per

as c

fort

Con

Wei in t

to v gre

1.

an a clu

off, Pro

if t

thal

7

Objections of doubti . was it always to? No, mark what is faid in the fame Pial. Verie 24. and 25. For be bath not despifed nor abborred the Affliction of the afflicted. neither bath be bid bis Face from bim, but when be cried unto bim be beard. And then follows a Song of praise in the next Verfe. I know some at this Day under deep Delertion, and affaulted with some of the worst of Temptations, but their condition is hopeful on this very account, because they exprelly tay, If God should never bear me, 'tis my Duty to pray, and I will pray : Let no . Depths hinder thee, but pray the rather, P/al. 130. 1. Out of the Depths bave I cried unto thee O Lord. And Verse 4, it tollows, But there is Forgiveness with thee. And Verie 7 Let Ifrael bope in the Lord, for with the Lord there is Mercy, and with him is plenteous Redemption. It should be observed, that where violent Tempttations do most Hurt, commonly these tempted Persons will not be perswaded to pray, and such as continue to pray, do ordinarly obtain a com-

it

r.

g

C.

ed

d,

16,

177

be

1311

cry

eps

nce

the

of

for

thy

ing

and

Soul

n a-

ee to

will

ed to

t the

feel

fortable Victory. 7. Relolve also, to wait on thy God, for at his Command the Storm is foon changed into a Calm. Weeping may endure for a Night, but Joy cometh in the Morning, Pfal. 30. 5. A fixed Resolution to wait on God, is both thy Duty, and will be a greatAdvantage to thy Soul, remember Plal. 40. 1. I waited patiently, and be brought me out of the that an horrible Pit. Give not Way to sudden Confort clusions, that thy Hope is lost, and thou art cut Prophecies, that it will never be better with thee, of my if thou but resolve this one Thing to wait, Satan and shall be disappointed, whose great Description . Bu

briffians answered. 173 have thee as desperate as himself; fill leave Place for the Mercy and infinite Power of God, Incline your Ear, come ye unto the Lord, bear, and your Soul hall live, 1/a. 55. 3. Let God have a hearing for shame, fince Satan's Suggestions have got fuch a long hearing. God faith, Heark. en to me. Satan faith, Hearken not to God, that thou may it be snother Rebel to God, as he is: But let thire Enemy know, that thou haft an open Ear for thy God, I will bear what the Land will speak unto me, for be will speak Peace to bis People, Pfal. 85. 8. And if thou fhalt fay, Ob! what can I bear, that will do Good to me? No Words can break Bars of Brass and Iron. I am bound, and in a Prison, yet nevertheless, stay until you hear who speaketh, and what he speaketh. Therefore confider.

8. If you will hearken, you shall hear what is doing for you, which is more than Words, ye complain, that ye are bound, and cannot shake off your Fetters; how then do you like to hear of one who is coming to open your Prison? 1/4. 6 1. The Sprit of the Lord is upon me, because the Lord bath anointed me to preach good Tidings unto the Meek, be bath fent me to bind up the broken hearted, to preclaim Liberty to the Captives, and the opening of the Prijon to them that are bound. Sure this is worth the hearing, that Christ hath it in Commission to open such Prisons. And 2dly, That he is able to perform his Commiffion. For be openeth, and who can fout? Rev. 3. 7. And 3dly, That his Name is Faithful who bas this Work to do, Rev. 19. 11. Look up then, O Prisoner of Hope! for Satar endeavours fill to have thee looking down, defir he fri dy De tu

Re 100 14 pra

> fior 4. eve 7u thi

> but

Tol

bol bin 2. bol tho Do

art an ] Rie Im gra

ing Rei tak and the

firing

179

or

firing to have thee fall down at last where he is; he knoweth that long and stedfast looking into a frighting deep Place, is apt to turn a Man giddy, and thereby endangered to fall into the same Depth; so his great Care is, that thou never turn thine Eye upward, knowing that to be thy Relief. Therefore be not befooled by him, but look up and be saved, Isa. 45. 22. Say as Psat. 142. 7. Bring my Soul out of Prison, that I may

praise thy Name .

re

od,

ar,

ave

ons

hat

15 :

an

ord

e to

ay,

ne?

tay

ak.

t is

ye

iake

near

1/4.

aufe

Tid.

1 up

the

bem

ing,

fuch

orm

can

e is

11.

atan

de

o. Mind alfo, that thine Adversary is still in Chains, and cannot go beyond divine Permiffion, They are in Chains of Darknels, 2 Pet. 2. 4. lo also Jude, Verse 6. They are reserved in everlasting Chains under Darknels, unto the Judgment of the great Day. And so we see nothing could be done by Satan against holy Job. but as divine Power ordered and over-ruled. Job 1. 12. And the Lord faid unte Satan, Behold all that be bath is in thy Power, only up n bimself put not fort's thine Hand. And Chap. 2. Verse 6. And the Lord faid unto Satan, Bebold be is in thine Hand but save his Life. So thou art not at thy worft, absolutely under his Dominion, he is never out of the Chain; thou art fill under the Dominion of thy God, not an Hair shall fall from your Head in this conflict, without a divine Providence: Keep the Impression of this upon thy Heart, for it is a grand Defign of the Tempter to have thee thinking, thou art now wholly in his Hand without Remedy; he will tempt thee to think, God taketh no Care of thee, hath no Pity on thee, and never regardeth thee, that so he may draw thee either to some dislike of God as merciles or to deny that there is any Providence of God. and so carry thee on, if he can, to doubt if there be any God but himfelt; it he can drive thee to this, then his hellish Design is so far ripened. then he tempts thee to think thou must obey him. thou art wholly in his Hand. I have heard fome acknowledge this was their Temptation; but when Satan did drive hardest, he made but Fool's haste; for that Temptation became so frighting, that they were helped to hearken the less to any of his Temptations, and fo the Devil's Malice over runs his Policy, the Lord discovering the Wickedness of his Devices: For when poor tempted Souls are at the very Brink of Ruin, and knows not what todo, but yield all to the Temp. ier, yet the Lord knoweth bow to deliver the god. ly out of Temptations, 2 Pet. 2. 9.

10. Know allo, that the' thy Temptations be very dreadful, yet while God helpeth thee to continue refisting them as an hateful Burden, under which thou groans, then thou handest yet on God's Side against his Enemy thou fightest against these Temptations, as God's Enemies and thine, then God will be for thee, I am for thee, Ezek. 36. o. Faint not in his Service, he will not leave you alone, Hag 2. 4. Be strong, for I am mith thee. He will not fee thee perish in his own Cause, fighting against his Enemies, he will fend from above and draw thee out of these Depths, tho' thine Advertary bath thrust fore at thee, that theu mighteft fall, yet thou shalt have it to fay, But, the Lord helped me, Pfal. 118. 13. And tho' thou be fore wounded in the Time, yet be will tenderly bind up thefe Wounds, Pfal. 147. 3. Floid on the Fight, and the Lord will teach thee we

to f

to fi

wit!

Dan

Tin

thou

thy

of t

thyS

or B

wait

attel

give

he v

drav

tter

he b

read

lina

Buli

atlie

vith

or F

Care

o th

atio

refe

jod.

Chri

70

an,

di

12

1

Objections of doubting 181 to fight, Plal. 144. 1. He teacheth my Fingers to fight, and ye shall fight, because the Lord is with you, Zech. 10. 5. Yielding is thy greatest

Danger.

t

S

,

y

e

ie

t.

d

0.

d.

be

111-

ler

d's

ele

1.n

36.

ou

bee.

1. -3.

LO

11. Do not gratify Temptations, by allowing Time to attend them, fince thou art to pray that. then be not led into Temptation, then do not cast thy felt into it by Idleness, neglecting the Duties of thy Calling, fet about thy Work, whether thy Station lead thee to Employment of the Mind or Body, thou hast thy Con and his Service to wait upon, and has no Time allowed thee to attend his Enemies and their Service; if thou. give the Tempter Time, he will give thee Work, he will strive to have thee fo far engaged, as to draw back from thy Duty to God and Man, and mend what he hath to lay; if thou yield to this, he has too great Advantage: I know you are eady to retire from all Company, and your or. linary Affairs, and fay ye are not capable of Bulinels; but lee that your Retirements be not ather to talk with the Tempter, than to talk with God, I acknowledge frequent Retirements or Prayer are most necessary, but then take Care that the Time be not worle spent, advert o this especially in the Beginning of thy Tempations, that thou enter not the Conflict with. htrefert Sinning, by omitting of plain Duties to ove jod, Relations or others. ine

hou 12. And that thou mayest have the Benefit of But, thist's coming to destroy the Works of the Devil tho' John 3. 8 And the comfortable Hope that Sa-thee ace more to believe, and in believing thou shalt

Christians answered. tee the Glory of God, John 11. 40. When thou hast toiled and outwearied thy self seeking Rest. yet thou shalt find it no where, but in Christ, who inviteth thee to come and get rest to thy Soul which he promifeth to give, Matth. 11. 28. Here must be the End and Conclusion. If thou defireft and expectelt to enter into Reft, for Heb. 4. 3. We which bave believed, do enter into Reft. Labour then through the Throng of all Opposition and Difficulties to adventure on believing in Christ, as himself commandeth. John 14. 1. Let not your Hearts be troubled ye believe in God, believe also in me. Here is the true Cure for a troubled Heart, adventure on Christ's Counsel, keep still by his Word, for it is the Sword of the Spirit.

I know some who were almost crushed under violent and most dangerous Temptations; in lo much that Friends were dejected, both because the Temptations were so Arong, that they could faid hardly be concealed, and a Recovery more and find hardly be concealed, and a Recovery more and more hopeles; but one Day that Person by the imp tender Mercy of God begun to think, that there is no mention in all the Scriptures of Christ's reading any poor Sinner coming to him for Resided, whereupon forthwith that Person resolved Grief to estay believing in Christ, whatever should solve for the God of Mercy gave a constortable Victory for mover all these Temptations, with increase of Grace, and great joy attending the healing of these wounds; and yet continues of a Gospel become ing Conversation, free of all these assistant should be for Truth, from the Person to these won Mouth, the next Day after God had broken ore these thefe

th to te: na

as cal

Ho tat evo but

Au Bu aw.

ONT of th

Ter

Objections of doubting these Bars of Brais and Iron, and judged it Duty to publish it for the Encouragement of poor tempted Souls; that they may confider how fignally our gracious God doth countenance such as are in the very throng of Temptations, that call themselves and their Burden upon the Lord.

Quest. But may I take any Comfort in the Hope that thefe frighting Suggestions and Temptations are not originally from my felf. 'tis grievous that they hould be in my Thought at all, but much more, if I be the Author of them?

Anf. 1. 'Tis certain that our selves are the Authors of many Temptations, James 1. 14. But every Man is tempted when he is drawn

away of his own Luft, and enticed.

u A,

ít.

hy

11. 16

for

ter

ng

ure

th, , ye

the

on rit

der n lo aule

and

2. 'Tis also clear, that Satan who is called the Tempter, Matth. 4. 3, Doth work upon Mens own Corruption, and promoteth the Wickedness of them, to that the Lufts of wicked Men, ould faid to be the Lusts of the Devil, John 8. 44. and the Lusts of your Father ye will do. So he the improve th the prevalent Sins that Men have the here greatest Propension unto, as the Covetousness s re. If Judas, and the Excess of Mens Passions, as Re. Grief to have them swallowed up with overmuch lived Grief, 2 or. 2-7. Lest perhaps such a one should followed up with overmuch Sorrow, And Verantly 11. Lest Satan should get an Advantage of us; for we are noe ignorant of his Devices. And merace, ancholly Souls darkned with their own Imagitations, give great Advantage to the Rulers of combine Darkness of this World.

onds 3. But Temptations do sometimes arise only or som Satan, as to their first Original, and thereroken bre he is talled the Tempter, Matth. 4. 3. Bethefe

Christians answered 184 cause it is his Work to tempt, and therefore tempted where there could be no Hope of prevailing, as appeared in his tempting Christ.

4. And because of our depray d Natures, we are in Danger of infection by thele Temptations, that hath their Sourfe and first Rife from Satan.

5. All Temptations to Evil should be refist. ed, whether we know the first Spring from whence these Temptations flow or not, our Work is to reject them, whether they be our own or mixt with Satan's Temptations or his only,

6. Some of these Temptations that are im. mediately from Satan, are called the fiery Darts of the wicked One, Eph. 6. 16. So that the Daris cometh from the Devil, and not from the Man's Heart; they are called fiery Darts, being, fuddenly thrown in for fetting all on fire in the Soul, whereby there is such an unusual Dit turbance and surprising Terror, as if all were in a Flame, it being as Death to them, finding fuch Suggestions against God, and their own Salvation, as they never found before, and thefe his w fo raging, that they know not where, or how to hide themselves from the Fury of the Flame and di these will be charged on Satan's account; confi-failing dering.

First, That upon the very first appearing, and hey c Affault, thou meetest them with batred, !ndig-ay, hi

nation and Horror.

2. Tho they continue sometimes, yet they are his Fa no more welcome, than if Fire balls were thrown equirinto thy House to burn thee and it up together earth, thou givest no Consent to them.

3. As thou canft, thou resistest them.

4. Thou lockeft up to God to deliver thee.

6. 7 beir

7. er of Th ellif

Obje otot ake t link

ind S

ble 1 beir bey a other eceiv

beir o ver c vere o

Ani or wh

o dist

hily, f the

Ingui. iour?

185 Objections of doubting

4. If they remove, thou rejoycest.

6. Thou art fo far from cherifbing of them, that beir returning is thy great Fear.

7. And any wicked Suggestion against the Ho-

er of God, is paining to thy Soul.

These may help thee to understand, that such wiff blafphemous Temptations, are the Daris

and Snares of Satan.

ts

g, in

il.

Object. Some fay they dare no more presume to to the Lord's Table; because when they did parake they are perswaded that they did eat and link unworthily; fo that it is not only an unfuitble Deportment, that they have to bemean as to beir Pradice afterward, but conclude that when bey did receive, they did eat & drink Judgment othemselves; and therefore wish they had never eccived. I beard some say, that they thought te beir communicating was the greatest Sin they ver committed in their Life-time, but then they ng Wa vere overwhelmed with other Temptations, so that

efe bis was said in an Hour of Darkness.

Anf. Who can fay, that they eat of that Bread. to nd drink of that Cup fo worthily, but that their ne, ifi. failings are great in the very time of receiving. or which if God would enter into Judgment, hey could not stand? What humble Man dare 2716 ay, his Apprehensions of a crucified Christ were o distinct as they ought to have been? Or that arthis Faith and Love were acted to that Degree her Earth, conclude that they eat and drink unworhily, and so are guilty of the Body and Blood f the Lord, and leave his Table always with inguish, rather than rejoycing in God their Saiour? Do you not see this I emptation tending to the utter rejection of that bleffed Ordinance quot for Christ ?

table. 2. Some of you who make this Objection can clear not deny, but that you did make Conscience o grant ferious Preparation, and that you defired wit Judge Reverence and Love to receive Christ himself worth when you did receive the visible signs, only y ment. had not that measure of Faith and Love which not u you defired, the worst you have to charge you freak felt with, was your Weakness, not Contempted for nor was it Ignorance, as to the discerning of Format Free Plans on the lively as they ought: I grant 'tis necessary in terms to be moan our Failings, but this is not the Plansome of our Perfection, when that cometh, we shall chast not need to partake in such a Manner as now, but with while we are here, we must apply that precious are so Blood, for purging away the Guilt we contract owet in our best actings, yea, in the very Time of Co our communicating, we must apply Christ's B'ood Lord for the Pardon of our Failings in communicating ht, ing; so that your better Way were to go again world to the Lord's Table, and when you receive profate learn and practife that way of applying that pre Grace cious Blood, that cleanfeth from all Sin, to cleanle y rely you particularly from any Sin you are guilty of Co by your Weakness in communicating.

3. And know, that there is a necessity of distying tinguishing between Sins of Infirmity, and Sin or evallowed: The Apostle Paul was obliged to make ord, use of this Distinction for his own Comfort, whe dethe he faith, Rom. 7. 15. For that which I do,

allow not.

4. But supposing it were as you object, that s pre you did once eat and drink unworthily, it dottet cl

he fa

vise t rayed

Objections of doubting e o not follow, that eternal Judgment shall be inevitable, alteit the Sin be repented of the clearing of this alittle, consider, First That 'tise of granted, every Sin deserveth Judgment, eternal still Judgment; and therefore, 2. This Sin of unfell worthy communicating, deserveth that Judgtable, albeit the Sin be repented of: for the y ment. 3. The Apossie by Judgment here, doth ou heaketh plainly of temporal Judgments, inflictpt ed for Profanation of the Lord's Supper, Ver.

ogo For this Cause, many are weak and sicken y among you, and many sleep; Therefore he
ary inderstandeth not only eternal Judgments. 4.

accome partake of these temporal Judgments, as hal Chastnings, that they should not be condemned but with the World, Verse 32. Yet these Chastnings out the for their sinful communicating; Then it solutions their Manner. oweth, that some who are finful in their Manner of Communicating, yet may obtain Pardon, the ood Lord chaftning them for not communicating acate right, that they may not be condemned with the air World, tho' they deserved eternal Judgment by the protaning that holy Ordinance, yet by free

core Grace they are forgiven, God in his tender Merinterpretation Room for Repentance.

Consider also, that the Passover was a Seal of
the same Covenant of Grace, and great sanctidiffying Preparation required for its Celebration,
or every Partaker was to be sanctifyed unto the
take ord, 2 Chron. 30. 17. But some had not cleanse
the dethemselves, yet did they eat the Passover othertife than it was written. Verse 18. But Hezekiah
rayed for them, that the Lord would pardon such
that s prepared their Hearts to seek God, the be
other cleansed according to the Purification of the

Sandtuary,

hemf Sanctuary, Verle 19. And the Lord bearkned Hezekiah, and beated the People, Verle 20 whereby we may see that Sins of that Natur are pardoned, when fincerely acknowledged, an Application made unto the tender Mercies The Knowledge of this is necessary for some, who fear their Condemnation is inevitable because of their not communicating aright; but by these Scriptures ye may see, that all Anall no be condemned, who have been guilty by Sins that Nature, where Repentance is, there is R mission of Sins-by Christ, giving both together A\$5 5. 31.

CHAP. X.

Communicants obliged to revise their Commu nicating.

The Ninth Inference.

His Ordinance being the Communion Chrift's Body and Blood, then after l'arcaking, Communicants are obliged to try they have obtained that bleffed Communion.

Consider. j. The Reasons why this should tried. And 2. A few Helps bow to perform

All Communicants should seriously exami the Way of their own Hearts, when they di bleff

partake. Because,

First, It was our blessed Redeemer's Way, after ith the first Celebration of this Sacrament, to set the rest Communicants in this Road of searching them e four selves, whether they did then believe or no re of John 16. 31. Do ye now believe? This was do e second manded of them, when they had but lately rife and fo from the Lord's Table : And therefore it is Thin Question that Communicants ought to put ! themselve

s the be. Faith. tagai vell v Secon rev therv ortai nd di Blood fthe

> ouls, nore her t is Bo hould

o fea odly tthe on o rife t

he L. . If t ore p

iple v

Communicants obliged to hemselves, and obliged to have a ready Answer, s thefe Communicants had, which is the more be noticed, that after they had declared their tur faith, Verse 30. Yet, Verse 31. Christ urgeth tagain, that they may be deliberate, and know well what they say, when they say they believe. Secondly, Our communicating should be carefulble v reviewed, lest we did eat and drink unworthily; but therwise we shall be found despisers of that imortant warning, 1 Cor. 11. 27. That fuch as eat nd drink unworthily, are guilty of the Body and Blood of the Lord. Men have neither a due Fear f the Anger of God, nor regard to their own ouls, who having partaken, think there is no nore to be done, not fo much as to enquire, wheher they came from the Lord's Table guilty of is Body and Blood or not: For the best of Men hould take notice of that greatRegard God hath o sealing Ordinances. The first Thing we find odly H. zekiab confidering after the Celebration of the Passover, 2 Chron. 30. 18, is the Transgrefon of the People, who did eat the Passover other-life than it was written, for whom he prayed, and the Lord mercifully answered his Prayer. Thirdi, If the Pains thou did take in Preparation be-nin pre partaking was fincere, that thou might have di bleffed meeting with Christ, then the same priniple will lead thee to enquire, if he did meet afterith thy Soul; for no Man can be said to be earnest the that which he will not so much as observe if it en e found : If Communion with Christ be the deno re of thy Soul, then it will be thy defire now to s de e secured of it, that thou may est fay, I sought, rise nd found bim whom my Soul loveth, Cant. 4. 4. Thirdly If thou shalt find after searching, that

20

is

tt

thou didft obtain real spiritual Communion with Christ, this will make thy Thanks swing sincere, this will bou, a Mean to endear thy Soul to him, and increase the usy Love, (which thou knowest hath need to be increased as Mean to endear thy Soul, did draw thee into his Fellowship be fed thee with the hidden Manna, whereby thy Soul and servived; canst thou then, but love and seek there, have thy Heart enlarged for more Love? This will comalso endear thy Heart to this holy Ordinance, where elp, in thou sound him, this will make thee foreward if e. The seeking Occasions for it hereafter, because there the dit Lord appeared unto thee. This will help thee to b, than a good Example to others, who are negligent in feek orthying after it: This will be a Mean to endear to the terms the Promises, to thee the Lord promised to come an ited a bless his People, where he recorded his Name, though a haft found it even as he hath faid, his Words because are the and now thou knowest it to be a mere Temptation to order doubt of his Promise, or think that it faileth, now or Guthou sanst say, I will no more distrust any offer the court christ maketh of himself to a poor Sinner, for ash at is, offered, so I did embrace, and am not disappointed ork, now thou canst sing by Experience, as Psel. 29, 2 the confort to the soul as a sincere and as coup. For our Hearts shall rejyce in him, because we have not conclude of thy self, whether thou mayed know what to conclude of thy self, whether thou mayed know what to conclude of thy self, whether thou mayed sees a fasely take Communicant, or not; for a Mistake here, it time the obstinate against all necessary Admonition, and yet in a superior server Communicant, and thy self but a Strangert him, Christ, this will harden thy Heart in sin, and rende some thee obstinate against all necessary Admonition, and yet to communicant, or not; for a my finful con list server Communicant, and thy self but a Stranger him, Christ, this will harden thy Heart in sin, and rende some ing it improper for you to review their communicating.

Communicants obliged to rier, for thus you may deny the Grace freely given the inference of the syou may deny the Grace freely given bou, and belie the Operations of the Holy Ghott, and the us you may deny GOD the Glory due to him for led is Mercies, and cast your own Souls into perplexing simple significant for the grace of the search of the guided of God in this search of the der, both how it was with our Souls in the Time of the clearing of this a little, we are to constitute, both how it was with our Souls in the Time search, we come from that Work; as for our Work in the Time of that Solemnity, albeit by the Word of the dit may be declared how Communicants should be that they have so acted, then they are not unsert orthy Communicants; yet no Man can discover the search of the communicants; yet no Man can discover the the h, and if they have so acted, then they are not unted orthy Communicants; yet no Man can discover the
the ternal Acts of other Mens Souls; whether they have
an ted as they should or not; none can know that but
the od, and Mens own Consciences: Therefore when
the od, and Mens own Consciences: Therefore when
the od, and your Sincerity at the Lord's Table, the
the ord of God must be your Rule, the Spirit of God
the outmost that can be faild by Men, is conditional,
the outmost that can be faild by Men, is conditional,
the other is, if ye have acted suitable to the Nature of the
ted ork, if you have embraced Christ, Gr. Then you
are accepted, and not unworthy Communicants. 2.
Then have
the municated acceptably, or unworthily, they mnst
the tinguish between their being helped to perform the
more bitance or the Work then required, and having their
type acces revived and elevated by the shining of God's
doc eupon them, because a Believer may sincerely
the individual offered to him in the Sacrament, when
self re is not such listing up of God's Countenance uter him, as at other Times, a Believer may be untides some deserved Rebuke, even at the Lord's Table,
and lyet he cleaveth to Christ, tho' hiding his Face,
it affectionately embraceth him, tho' his Affections
not raised to that Height, that they have been, and
con uld be 3. There is great need of Wisdom from God,
usfi v to judge of the Passions of Mens Souls in Time of
the individual for its of the Passions of Mens Souls in Time of
the individual for its of the Passions of Mens Souls in Time of
the first of Grief, or Joy at sometimes, who know no such
the officered to may have great and the
the officered ek orthy Communicants; yet no Man can discover the

Things

te

review their communicating. Things at other Times, or if they should be so at oth mak Times, yet no better than the weeping of an Efa hera or the Joy of an Hypocrite, which foon perifheth; and thers again, at the same Work, may have true got Thou forrowing, melting down their Hearts before the Lo thou in the Sense of their Sin: And sometimes the Joy closs the Lord's spiritual Comfort replenishing their so any so that they find it unspeakable, and these elevations having a fineere Root flowing from Ind some mation at Sin, or Love to Christ are most desireable Angeles and the sense of the same and the sense of the same and the same an fo that it should or will be painful to a Believer, Plat. he find a or some Gale of Affections, suitable in fo Measure to the Love he is receiving, and publish heu as the Lord's Table: Nor will it abate his Regulary Lo to these die Affections, that a Hypocrite may he the Counterfit of them.

Fourthly, Such Believers as doubt of their Ace tance at the Lord's Table, ( which doubt doth of sod a arise from People not being comforted at that Tim or the lowness of their Graces, not acting vigorou live when they were partaking) fuch Communicants, fay, for preventing of desponding, disquiet of Mi must in reviewing their Work, consider if that wh was indispensibly necessary was performed, that the souls receiving of Christ as he is offered in Gospel, and offereth himself to his People in that dinance, if the Heart was opened for him, and embraced; then the most substantial Part of the W was Performed : Tho' there be Caufe to mourn, the Affections were fo low at fuch enriching and nourableWork; yet blefs God if thou wast enable joyn thy felf to the Lord: For the Ordinance is not faned; and tho' thou wast a Weak, yet not an unwo Communicant. It may also contribute if to thy C fort when thou comest from the Lord's Table, thou eft in thy Soul, Firft, An Inclination to praise and o thy Redcemer, and for this particularly, that he not utterly forfake thy Soul, as thou knowest deferved; and the' thou had a Rebuke by the his of his Face as to thy Comfort, yet thou submits and does not cease to love him, knowing that he

IDV A

rou

ore,

n as

I die

thy

: 30

C; I

e Fa

Triff?

uld d

Fitte

3 11X

I co

ulty.

thon

ing v

felf

ice th

cit &

r, th

Back

ithle

sitro

him

Communicants oblived to make a bleffing of that Frown, to render thee more humble and diligent for the Time to come. 2 If thou ind a Defire to hold fast what thou hast received:
Thou art so far from having done with Christ, when thou hast done at the Table, that thy Heart sleaveth closs to him: And so much the more, if thou had any fear of his Anger, by withdrawing of his Comfort: If thou can't not itay from him, but must have some fort: If thou can't not itay from him, but must have some renewed Testimony of his Love, Fear of his Anger being too heavy for thee to bear, Jub 10. 2.

Thirdly, If when thou comes from the Lord's Table, the man finded when the Heart's fear of sinning that

and

able

cft

the hou finded upon thy Heart's fear of finning, that by Lord be not provocked more, and this Fear is of he my Manner of finning: So that there is no Trial or Frouble thou fearest so much as Sin; and so much the core, because thou thinkest thy Sin hath provoked tay off cod already, thy Indignation is now raised against all in as thy greatest Enemy, making thee long to be routelivered from Root and Branch of it, Ross. 7. 24. Mi thy watching against it, and all l'emptations lead-where the state of the right of the right g to it, tho' it were as plucking out of the right that ye; if thou find thy Heart purified, then thou haft re; if thou find my Heart purified, then thou half in a Fairh of God's Elect, the cleaning Vertue of initial britished hath reached thy Soul, for nothing elfe and ald do it, I Pet. 1.19.22.

Fiftbly, if thou come it from the Lord's Table with its used on thy Heart, that from henceforth what-

is axed on thy Heart, that from henceforth whater come in thy Way, thou wilt believe, let the Dis alty be never fo far above thy Strength, thou not thonour thy Redeemer, by trutting him with any ing without Exception; thou has now professed felf a Believer, before Angels and Men, and by nd eet thou wilt act as becometh a Believer: Thou has now professed to thou wilt act as becometh a Believer: Thou cit Sin, thou fearest Temptatious, thou wants not t he r, that the Burden of some Trial is ready to break his Back: But now thou dare fear none of them with mits thee fainting Fear knowing that thy Redeemt he's throng, and that thou art folemnly engaged to him, at all Times. If this be the Fruit of thy Commu.

review their communicating. 194

Communicating, then the Bond of the Covenant hath bound thy Heart to the Lord, then thy Heart beareth

the Impression of his Scal, Pfal. 62. 8.

Sixibly, Since thou came from the Lord's Supper, observe what gracious Alterations are to be found in thy Soul and Practice, that were not found before: what thou can find of that execeding great and migh. ty Power whereby the Lord worketh in them that believe; if thou haft not only brought godly Refo. lutions from that Ordinance, but Virtue and Power; if thou can observe more of the spirit of Power in the Duties; if there be any observable new Spring, that decayed Graces are revived; if thy Sin be languishing, and Grace flourishing; if whatever holy Work thou art engaged in, some vigor, Life, and Strenghth ap. peareth, thou art not now deligning to hift clear Duties, thy Heart and thy Work go now together, which often before were far alunder; thou now takeft Delight in doing thy Lord's Will, theu can run now, and not weary as formerly ; if this be found, then the Lord hath aboundanily bleffed thy Provision, the Meat hath been thy Bleffing, and thou mayen nor find it even as Christ faid, His Flesh is Meat indeed and bis Blood is Drink indeed.

I shall add but one Word more to such as fill fear they did not communicate acceptably, even to the very Substance of the Work, and cannot far

they believed when they did partake.

Anf. This Fear is very afflicting; but some wh and not Comfort at a Communion, are fo caft down are and fo disturbed in their Apprehenfions. concludin testif the Lord had deserted them; that they can see n fatio. thing for their Comfort, and fometimes refuse to b somforted; having a frange kind of Pleafure t mina harden themselves in Sorrow, though they did belief truly in the Time of partaking, yet now they have not a Blood Eye to see it: No wonder the Loid be sparing of h unto. Comforts to some People, who so dote upon the versa that the Help of Grace is not so much valued if the I want Comfort; be notfo proud as to think ye defer Comfort. nor fo ignorant as to think the Lordis

not of (

Gra Sinc thoi

toh S

CAR thei beli Lor

ver ing an I

com T Tin thou

Wha clias

Com TI

TI

I Fi 2. T

Communicants sould live suitable free to dispense Consolations when he seeth fit, but not when ye think it fit; and learn to value the Help of Grace more, than Comfort by it felf ; Joy without Grace, will deceive thee; thesefore fearch, if any Sincerity can be found in thy communicating; that thou mayeft humbly and thankfully acknowledge it to his Praise.

Secondly, If after thou haft again tried it, yet thou can't find no Faith in thy communicating, thou art then to try if ever before that Time thou did fincerely believe in Chris, receiving him as thy Redeemer and Lord; for if it was fo, the Union then made can never be diffolved; For te that believeth, batheverlaking Life, John 3. 36. And by this Union, theu haft an Interest in Grace, to make thee repeat for finful communicating, Acts 5. 13.

Thirdly, If neither before partaking, nor in the Time thou couldeft fay thou ever believed; yet if thou should now believe, thou shalt be faved. Affs 16.91. Whatever hath been thy Guilt, the Blood of Carif

clanfeth frem all Sin.

## CHAP. XI.

Come unicants fould the fuitable to fuc Holy com = Witt 211011.

The Tenth Inference,

His Holy Ordinance being the Communion of Chrift's Body and Blood, then Communicants are obliged to live fuitable to to great a Benefit, a'd testify their Gratitude by a kely Walk and Converfation.

The last Thing to be confidered is, that after examination of our Way in communicating, if we dd iet truly partake the Communion of Christ's Fody and ot a Blood; we are to endeavour a Practice furtable thereof h unto. And in order to this Holiness of Heart and Conoct versation.

th

eth

er,

lin

re;

gh.

hat

fo-

er;

rhy

hat

ng,

hou

ap.

Du.

ich

De.

and

the

thi

VO eed

Rill

n fal

din.

no

o b

th er

fs

I shall put you in mind of these four Things.

Firft, A brief Hint on that Conversation required. 2. That our Performance should be early begun 3.

1.95

That Engagements and Vows be particually perform. ed 4. That for fivengthning to the whole Work tequired, our begun Communion with God be cherift. ed, and continued in that holy Walk which God hath preferibed.

For the first, The Conversation'required of us is. First, To be blameles in all things, Phil: 2. 15. That we may be blamseless and barmless, the Sons of God

without rebuke. Stains on Communicants do-much of. thruct the Progress of Religion and true Godliness, it should grieve us much to be a Comfort to the Wicked in their Wiekedness, Ezek. 16. 54.

2. In a particular Manner, our Conversation should be just and Conscientious, Israclites indeed in whom there is no guile. I Theff. 4. 6. That no Man go beyond, and defraud his Brother in any Matter. It's true Godly Men will be reproached by the Wicked, carry as they will, but then be fure their Acculations be false, that so they may be ashamed. I Pet. 3.16. It's a most wounding Reflection on Religion, if an ordinary Communicant be found in unjust Practice.

3. Our Conversation should be meek and lowly, this being a bright Ray of Christ's Image, which he requires us to learn of him, Matth. 11. 29 It's the very best Ornament of a Christian that all should be cloathed with, though it be most difficult to proud Nature, yet muit be learned, otherwise God will look upon us afar off; but he dwelleth with the humble. Ifaiab 57. 15 His dwelling with fuch fould fuffice to make us love it

4. Believers muft walk circumspectly, & be watchful in all things, Epbefians 5. 15. Sins within us, and Temptations from without us are never wanting, move where we will in this World; which was Christ's folemn Counsel, Matth. 19. 27. What I fay unte you, I say un'o you all. Watch. We cannot spend a Day, nor an Hour of aDay, without Sin and loss to our souls, if this Direction be not followed, our unwatchful Hours bring many Wees, for many days which we cannot shake off; but the watchful Christian is the bleffed Servant in Christ's account, Luke 12. 97.

5. Our Conversation should be ordered and de sign-

ed for please muit Wea Oppo the W go he Here i but hi

hind l 6. ( with 20. 0 to be ing m anoth DO CA it be appea left W the M ons do Mout be In

> the V this L P(al. with state, the B of Go the G

in ho d:fire Th gage REAS

and ti

Butie Cove wkor cd for Edification, Rom. 15.2. Let every one of us please his Neighbour, for his good to Edification, We must not say with Cain, am I my Brother's Keeper? We are required to do good to all Men as we have Opportunity, Gal. 6.10. What a hitter Farewell to the World shall that Man have, who when he must go heace, hath that to take to the Grave with him? Here is a Man leaving the World, who never did good but hurt to the Souls of Men, whom he leaveth be-

h

d

t

d

d

M

e

y

a

S

2

ft

d

t

I

t

d

,

s

,

1

Ċ

hind him. 6. Our Conversation should savour of Communion with GOD, and spiritual heavenly Things, Phil. a. 20. Our Conversation is in Heaven. We flould learn to be more as Strangers on Earth, thinking and fpeaking more of our better Country, and comforting one another with the hope of it, I Theff 4. 18. We have no eause to be ashamed of our Country, it's well if it be not ashamed of us: Yet many of us now a-days appear a fhamed to speak of Heaven or heavenly things left we be thought too religious, or Hyprerites; but the Matter is, that heavenly Meditations and Affections do not abound in our Hearts, and therefore the Mouth speaketh so little of them. 7. Our Walk should be suitable to Gospel-promises and Priviledges, that the World may see neither our hope or Portion is in this Life; the Believer's Inberitance shall be for ever. Pfal. 97. 18. And therefore ought not to be cast down with worldly Loffes, but learn to be content in every ttate, knowing how to be abased and how to abound: the Believer should rejoyce in the hope of the Glory of God, knowing that he shall be shortly above all the Griefs and Comforts that this World can give; and therefore should go thro'his Journey cheerfully, in hope that he shall foon rest from his Labours, and

defire nothing but what he shall posses, Heb. 4. 3.

These are a Part of the Ways that thou art engaged to walk in; having taken the Scal of God's Covenant, thou art in a special Manner bound to all the Buties therein required, but thy Comfort is, that same Covenant alloweth thee help to perform, and he whom thou hast received hath all the sulness of the

198 to fuch bely Communion.

God-head in him, Col. 2. 9. John 1. 16. 2. Enter thy Work early to pay thy Vows, left thou forget them, and, fo render thy Guilt great, left the present Sense of thy Obligations go off thy Heart; defer not a Day, for many Christians come to loss after Communions, by triffling away Time until the Edge go off, and their Hearts are cooled again, and so much cooled that they are nothing like what they were, when their Hearts burned within them in Communion with Chrift. These Disciples mentioned, Iuke 24 92. Were wife in this that they improve the scalon of their Mercy, feeling their Hearts to hurn within them, they would not part with Chrift, but Verfe 28. and 29. Albeithe made as tho' he would go away, They con-Brained bim to flay with them, unto which he gracioully yielded, approving their diligence to bave their Mercy continued: Keep your felves in the Love of God . Jude21. And remember that these Disciples who fell affeep presently after communicating, the next thing we hear of them was their forfaking their Mafter. g. As thou art to begin thy Work early, fo engage in it effectually, and particularly to follow the Lord fully. Remember before thou came to the Lord's Table, when thou was examining the Heart and practice, how many sins then appeared, and how hainous, in fo much that thou thought it hard for thee to approach the Lord's Table, left thou should profanc it, and durft not resolve on partaking until thou halt resolved and engaged against such and such particular sins; as for Inflance, thy pride, and fecking of vain Glory to thy felf-poluting lufts, over reaching of the fimples wasting of Time in Company, without I our necessary Oceasion, thy being often ashamed of thy Lord's word, rather complying with, than rebuking FirA, of evil, thy offenfive passions, freeting at thy Lot; e rece thy fainting in time of Trial, thy earthline sof Mind, hat a shy frequent neglect of Prayer, thy Lukwarmac's in and this it; thy neglect of Meditation on the flate of thy the Soul; thy wearying of Sabbaths, or the holy Duties ledge, then required thy ingratitude for many figural Delivers and Messies, thy being undutiful either to in to a the

he b be lil ng to nd e norta by C Dutie eipo ndth vouce wal v of Gra TheR y Oi d mon is, th nto b ut riz aveni ley: W ering

er. 2 nant ows, e per on w alk v ention

hereb mana

Communicants foould live fuitable he Souls or Bodies of thy Relations, or to the poor, he bad Example thou ofen givest to thy Family, and be like sins, if all thefe, or any fuch Evils were wound ng to thy onscience, acknowledged to Godslamented nd engaged against, as in the fight of God, when no nortal Eye was witness, and with this Engagment on by Confcience, to reform thy Ways, to endeavour all Duties, and cast away all thy Transgressions by the eip of Grace; if thus thou came to the Lord's Table, and there folemaly renewed thy Covenant with God, wouching him that Day to be the Lord thy God, and walk in his Ways, Deut. 36. 27. And in Testimo-y of thy consent to all the Articles of the Covenant of Grace, did receive the Lord's publick Gospel-Seal? There know that God will call thee to account for the Covenant of this Covenant. y Observation of this Covenant: Take care left 1. non be charged as these, Pfal. 78. 36 Neverthe-11 is, they did flatter bim with their Mouth, and lied nto him wib ibeir Tongues: Fortheir Heart was in right with him, neither were they fledfast in his e wenant Take heed ye be not as these who said d ley would not Transgress, and yet are found wanor. 2. 20. And that ye may be fiedfatt in your Co-w mant with God, and faithfully perferming your lows, that ye may fine more and more bright unto be perfect Day, and continue that bleffed Commu-lon with Chrift, which is begun; refolve on a true relate with God; This honourable Walk, is often ontioned, and diverse Ways expressed in Scripture; hereby the Lord condescendesh to our Weakness ut our good, that we may the better understand how manage this Walk, as,

First, Walk in him, Gol, 2.6. As ye have theret; received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him.

r

ds.

he

hat a wonderful Walk is this? Who can underin and this, if it be not given from above? Yet they the Words of God discovering our Duty, our Prices edge, and our greatest help for this hely Walk. It Duty still to abide in Christ, never to go from to any Hand, to have all our Ways consisting with

Communion with Christ, to admit willingly of no. thing, but that which he will admit in Fellow hip with him: That so our Fellowship may be continued. 2. Our Priviledge in partaking of fo great Happiness as to be interested in his Favour, his Love and Care: and bleffed with fuch nearness as to have him for our Habitation, where we may live and walk at a holy Liberty. 3. Here is our greatest help, and the very Fountain of it, if all ordinary Cifterns were dried up, the Believer shall live by the Fountain it self, because Christ lives, he who is in him shall live also: The Believer liveth upon Christ and his Fulness, there he hath Grace to make him love his holy walk,

and hold up his goings in it.

2. Walk with God, Micab 6. 8. Walk bumbly with thy God: Let none be so profane as to say, are sult in not these one? To walk in him, and to walk with fore him, and what need is there of expressing this walk tonl fo many ways; for they are the Words of God, and liv up therefore all to be regarded. This walking with God We is a Testimony, and proof of our being agreed with him; otherwise there could be no walking with him; aciou for he putteth away all the Wicked like drofs, Pial 119. 119. The Lord conferreth t is honcur upon Believers, that being now reconciled by the Blood of Christ, they may draw near with some holy conf. Perse dence, and without Presumption walk with their God: Though it must be humbly, because he is God this and we but Dust: Nor isit possible to keep up this cave Walk without humility, for the proud in Heart-ass an Abominatson to him; and the Rarenoss of true lk. with God, that is in his way, not in our ways, well was must attend him in his own Ways, not expecting to walk with him in our own saful Ways; this is the same to be regarded, because we would willing have God to be with us in our way, to own and Counted stance us in the way of our own chusing; when there is little caretaken to be with God in his way listed, but we cannot walk with him out of his own way listed, and as we would have him to be with us, so we should walk; must attend him in his own Ways, not expecting to swall with him in our own staful Ways; this is the selver

ngbt raik

ake

grea ut as way th it

ets : avs m, i loui

11-101

ength moin

this

. We

Communicants sould live suitable ake care that we be with him, Cbron. 15. 2. The ard is with you while ye be with him. a. Walk before me, Gen. 17. 1. I am God Alals mighty, walk before me and be thou perfect 1: To great help to a holy walk, labouring to do nothing ly ut as being content God behold it, fetting the Lord ways before your Eyes, or as the Apostle expresth it, I for faw the Lord always before my Face, its 2 22. Bleffed is the Man who frameth all his for ways for that omniferent Eye. 2. To Walk before fs, m, is not only to be impressed with his different from the most only to be impressed with his different from the most only to be impressed with his different from the most only to be impressed with the different from the most of the mos k, lour Ways; but to fet him before our Eyes as our Il-fusficient God and help; believing in our Hearts at he can strengthen and bear us up in all the difite all the sof our Walk. 3: To walk before him, or
ith fore his Face' is to encourage the Believer, that
tonl; God can help; but that his Eye is mercilly upon his People, observing all their Necessities
de Weakness, and the need that they have that his
acious Power be forrhooming to them: He has
em still before his Face or Eyes; all which are
engthning for this holy Walk, and keeping up Commion with God, yea, this Walk before him in a
lieving Manner, is the Way to bring us nearest inperfection; Walk before me, and he thou perfect;
this should be the study of every Believer to be
this food the study of every Believer to be
this food the study of every Believer to be
this leave and the story of the study
as making Progress toward Perfection; the very
leave uring of it is also a great help to this holy
true.

We are to Walk after God Deut. 13. 4, Te at he can strengthen and bear us up in all the dif-

ſs

ur

bly

well walk after the Lord your God, and fear bim. well walk after the Lord your God, and fear bim. is walking after him is, that we may not mistake selves, by forgetting our due distance; but annual that no Dignity no Priviledge, no Intimacy need should make us forget what he is, and what her are: It's the honour of his dearest Children to as Followers, Epb. 9. 1. 2. We are thereby used, that walking after him, is to fear him and only his Commands; this must be in every step of walk; no pretence of a good Design, no invention.

to fuch boly Communion tion of ours without his Command will agree with furthe this Walk. 3. When the Believer is admitted 6. anto true Fellowship with God, yet he is to follow on for greater nearness, and at the nearest in this King. Life is to follow for more; and the more near there is fill the more of these infinite Excellencie car i God fill a following after him, Phil 3. 12. No fubn

as the' I bad already attained, either were alread wuit perset, but I fall it after

5. We must Walk as Christ walked, 1 Fobs 6. He that faith he abideth in birt, night bimfe alfo-to walk, even as be walked. We must not the our Eyes upon the Holineis of this Walk required in this scripture, and must not throw it by, faving, it impossible for us to imitate Christ. O! that prejudic fon to against the holiness of this walk did no more obstruct our Imitation, than that Chris's practice was in ma ned th ny Things unimitable: For though it be true the no Man is foolishly to prefume an Imitation in al Things, or to attempt pure Impossibilities; yet is no less true, that we are obliged to learn by Christ practice and Example, wherein he is imitable. For Matth. 11. 29. He requires us to learn of him, fo fairb he, I am meet and lowly in Heart. The Con mand is to learn by his Example, there is the great er. Cause to regard this, because no Man can love fin and not defire to be like him, fo far as he is imitable with in hope to be more like him ere long when he flat appear, 1 John 3. 2. Confider then O Christian bar h his diligence, fill going about doing good, his n feeking his own glory as a Man, his parience both to terns wards his Friends and Foes, his Humility and Mech nefs, his Submiffion to his Father's Will, his Dil Fod. gence in Prayer, sometimes continuing all Nigi praying, as Luke 7. 12. How much should it sweet com t en any Duty that Christ practifed it before us: G this necessary Imitation once upon your Conscience lands a Duty, John 13. 15. Do as I have given you E 2. I ample, here is a Pattern that cannot deceive as 1 8. 8 bon of finful Men may do. Therefore, follow no M fazt

of Go

Fathe whom Heb.

many de sur Man c ures

walk vwh Heir o p wi ume:

of Hea pany: nealu Fir

2. 1 3. 1

4. 8

5. 1 6. 1

all

Communicants foculd live suitable arther than he is a Follower of Christ, 1 Cor. 11. 1. 6. Walk worthy of God, I Thef. 2. 12 That ye

would walk worthy of God who bath called you unto is Kingdom and Glory. There also are the Words of God, and must be regarded whatever difficulty apcar in them: The Believer must study a suitable-eis to the Relation God has honoured him with, I. theis to the Relation God has honoured him with, I folder 3 2. Now are we the Sons of God, Believers must represent this Relation by the firming of their Tather's Image upon them: There are some of whom he is not ashamed to be called their God, Heb. 11. 16. Waik suitable to your Engagements, namy Eyes are upon you, and your Convertation will be surectioned to do good or kurt to others, let no it man converse with you but so as he may have Occation for some good to his Soul, let never poor Creation for some good to his Soul, let never poor Creation for some good to his Soul, let never poor Creation walk suitable to thy hope of that Kingdom and Glowalk fuitable to thy hope of that Kingdom and Glowalk fuitable to thy hope of that Kingdom and Glowalk fuitable to the hope of that Kingdom and Glowalk fuitable to the hope of that Kingdom and Glowalk fuitable to the hope of that Kingdom and Glowalk fuitable to the hope of that Kingdom and Glowalk fuitable to the hope of that Kingdom and Glowalk fuitable to the hope of that Kingdom and Glowalk fuitable to the hope of that Kingdom and Glowalk fuitable to the hope of that Kingdom and Glowalk fuitable to the hope of that Kingdom and Glowalk fuitable to the walk exscfully, as an Expectant for Heaven, hoping flortly to be with thy best Combany: And that they mayeft get these Things in some measure cheerfully perforned.

First, Seek to be construed that thy Fellowship with God is begun.

2. Adore the Mercy that ever brought thee fo that 2. Ador

s n. 3. Mind often what is revealed of the glorious that ternal Communion to come.

4. See that Love confirmin thee to keep still near Dil rod.

as I

O.N

arth

Night 5. Watch and oppose whatever allureth thy Heart were tom this Fellowship.

6. 6. Yet commit the keeping of thy Soul unto the new lands of thy Redeemer.

7. Trutt him with every This got

8. Secek to delight in him as thy exceeding Joy, all Revolutions publick and private. 9. Medi

34 to Just boly Communion

9. Meditate on thy Mercles, as well as either the

to. Grieve not the holy spirit, whereby he dwelleth in thee.

11. Lay out thy Graces or Gifts for the Maffer!

nie, and in-they will grow.

in Heaven is, that thou mayeft be daily drawing ou of Heaven, that which will help thee to it, that which will five ten all the Severities of the Way to thy Home; and these first Fruits which will secure it to be thy Home, and make thee descretbat benefit to be thy Home, and make thee descretbat benefit to be thy Home, and make thee descretbat benefit to be thy Home, and make thee descretbat benefit self-ness with Joy, and abide in him who purchased that Inheritance and shall receive thee to himself when thy walk is over, and place thee with himself in his Father's Kingdom, whence thou shall no more out, nor ever desire to be out.



cat

thi ci 13. 171.30 Sou leap, skin, or mas cr' altum, ucion sie de mis to matte vy ordain. ioi Ou ha pio, -ui, -itum, 2. to rafie, to be wife. y to recio, -u, -tuni, 4. to parchar fere to mond lire arrive ive, itten 4-to meed harrow. rier of who; bi, -- 3. wo feratch or claw. ur. im te alpo, -in, -tum 2. 15 to jorate a - co grane or calve. cando, -di, -fum, 3. 10 plimb. 121 cateo, ui, - 2. tobuble for b de ressent cindo, scidi, scil-10m, 3. cio, -ivi. -itum, 4. to know. creo, avi, atum, 1. to retch in Spicting, ccibo, -ph,-prum, 780 mice rotor, -atus d. 1. to fearch for a pry into culpo, ph. ptuni, 3. to engrave. beco, cul, actum, fr agent. ordeo, -edi,-chum, 2. 10 fie edo, -avi, -atum. A. to chay, fill or actes intio. il. luta, 4. to feel, perceive. epelio-ivi, ultura, 4. to burs. quor lecucus, d. 3. 10 follows sero, fevi, facum, atto fow, to plants erpogenia -plain, 3. to weep. Ser 7404 A CONTRACTOR

10 fuch boly Communion

9. Meditate on thy Mercles; as well as either the

to. Grieve not the holy spirit, whereby he dwei

leth in thee.

11. Lay out thy Graces or Gifts for the Maffer's

use, and in they will grow.

in Heaven is, that thou mayest be daily drawing our of Heaven, that which will help thee to it, that which will fewerities of the Way to thy Home; and these first Fruits which will secure it to be thy Home, and make thee desire that better Country; And while thou art here draw out of Christ's fulness with Joy, and abide in him who purchased that Inheritance and hath prepared it for thee and is the Way to it, and shall receive thee to himself when thy walk is over, and place thee with himself in his Father's Kingdom, whence thou shall no more out, nor ever defire to be out.



ocebin ary 10, 121 30 4 so leap, ships or hope allum. actor in 32 . 21 3 to matt. wo a dain. irum & chum 4. 5 anio, -ui, -itum, A. repalie, to be mife. ricio, -u, -tun de te perche few tomena attion ivi, itim, 4- to the mest narrow. 1 Sofotatel or claw. caspog - Er, -tum 2. 14 to forate is - to grave cando, -di, -fum, 3. re etimb, cateo, ui, - 2. tobable je de ressen cindo, icidi, fcil-11.m. 3. cio, -1VI. - itum, A. to know. creo. -nvi, acunt l. to retch in spirting. cobo, -ph,-prun, 30 mire rotor, -atus, d. I. to fearth for a pry into. culpo, ph. ptuni, 3. 10 engrave. eco, cul, chum, er caeut. ordeo, edi, chum, 2. 10 fie sedo .- avi, -atum. I. to offar, fill or agreef ntio, it. luta, 4. to feel, perceive. levelio-ivi, ultur, 4. 10 bury. equor lecerus, 4 7:10 follows sero, fe .. , laturn, eq e e jom, eu plant; erponentia - plain, 2, to weep. Ser 710.

cr'

tion

that

y to

ure

our-

is it

Pate 1, the month of to flowly a. Putren ani Putreo, -ui, --- 2. to grow retton. Waro, fivi, fi & \$ 10 feet, salitum, 3. Ductio, Mi, Mum, 2. to frake Lico, -ivi, itum, & cobe able Cheror, queltus, d 3 to complain. Q'Ado, .fi, .firm, 3. 10 fbave. Rapio, ui, rum, ? to fnatch, to the a Medimie, ivi, itum, 4 to bind about, to a Rego, xi, - Etum, 3. to rule or govern. Recor, ratus, d. 2. 20 Suppose, so judge Reno, -pl, rum, 2 se oreeo or grants Rideo, .fi, .lum, 2. wolaugh, Riges, . il, men Z. Sobe very cold, tobe; Rigo, -avi, -atum, 1, so water of mosfem. Mingor, amond 7: rogrin like a Dig. Modo, in fum 7. 10 maps Rogo, -avi, -atum, r. to entreat, to ask Rudo, di, .... to bray like an Als. Rugio, -ivi, itom, A to rear like a Cion Rampo, supi, su- 3 00 brents prum, 3 to fall, to rugh; Ruo, i, itum, 7. G . 2.

o a l orj 3. Sa

one to the month of so flink To Bush ! Puco, savi, satum, 1 ta prima Purreo, -ui, --- 2. to grow rotton. Waro, -fivi, -fi- 2 5 to feek, to eng tum, 3. Ductio, -ffi, Mum, 2. to frake. Lico, -ivi, -itum, 4. co be able. Detor, queltus, d 3. to complain Ado, -fi, -fum, 3. 10 fbave. Rapio,-ui, tum, ? to fnatch, to tale a Redimic, ivi, itum, 4 to bind about, to a Rego, -xi, -Etum, 3. to rule or govern. Recor, ratus, d. 2. 25 suppose, to judge, Recoo, -pf., ptum, 3 su creeo or crant. Mideo, .fi, fum, 12. to laugh. Pageo. . ul, \_\_\_ Z. to be very cold, to be ! Rigo, -avi, -atum, 1, so water of moiften. Mingor, ...... 7. sogrin like a Dig. to man. Modo, .fi, .fum. 2. Rogo, -avi, -atum, f. to entreat, to ask Rudo, -di, - 2. sobray like an Als. Rugio, .. ivi, .itum, A foroar like a Lion Rampo, rupi, su- 3 00 breaks prum, 3. to fall, to rujh Ruo, -i, -itum, 7: G-2-73

hgi i a Ga.